ProFiles

COURSE 1 2 **3** 4 5 6 7 8

Jaana Ikonen
Anna-Mari Mäkelä
Lynn Nikkanen
Olli-Pekka Salo
Tuula Sutela

Sanoma Pro Oy
Helsinki

Tiedustelut
Sanoma Pro Oy, Helsinki
puh. 020 391 000
sähköposti: asiakaspalvelu@sanomapro.fi

www.sanomapro.fi

Kustantaja: Sanoma Pro Oy
1.–6. painos, 2014

Tämä aineisto on digitaalinen rinnakkaisversio tuotteesta
ISBN 978-952-63-1160-9

6 kk lisenssi
ISBN 978-952-63-1929-2

48 kk lisenssi
ISBN 978-952-63-1930-8

Toimitus: Pauliina Karru, Katja Merontausta ja Anu Seljavaara
Ulkoasu: Tarja Petrell
Taitto: Tarja Petrell ja Kari Haapala
Kansi: Tarja Petrell
Piirroskuvitus: Jukka Fordell
Kuvatoimitus: Suvi Hämäläinen

© Jaana Ikonen, Anna-Mari Mäkelä, Lynn Nikkanen, Olli-Pekka Salo, Tuula Sutela ja Sanoma Pro Oy

Kopiointiehdot

Tämä teos on yhdistetty työ- ja oppikirja, joka on suojattu tekijänoikeuslailla (404/61).

Työkirjasivujen tai niiden osien valokopiointi, skannaaminen tai muu digitaalinen kopiointi on kokonaan kielletty.

Tekstisivujen tai niiden osien valokopiointi, skannaaminen tai muu digitaalinen kopiointi tai käyttö edellyttää oikeudenomistajan luvan. Kopiosto ry myöntää teosten osittaiseen kopiointiin lupia. Tarkistakaa, mitkä valokopiointi- ja digiluvat ovat kohdallanne voimassa. Lisätietoja luvista www.kopiosto.fi

Teoksen tai sen osan muuntelu on kielletty.

Kuvaluettelo

Piirrokset

14, 79, 86, 131 Jukka Fordell

Valokuvat

6 (vas.) Getty Images/Peter Ginter, (oik.) Getty Images/Robb Kendrick
8 Getty Images/CSA Plastock
9 Getty Images/Will Crocker
15 Lehtikuva/Stuart Clarke/Rex Features
16 SK/Eleanor Bentall
17 (alh.) All Over Press/Elgheanor Bentall, (ylh.) All Over Press/Andy Teacher
18 All Over Press/Andy Teacher
21 (kesk.) All Over Press/Elgheanor Bentall
21 All Over Press/Pictorial Press Ltd/Alamy, Getty Images/Altrendo Images, Getty Images/Tom Stoddart, All Over Press/Miguel Cuenca/Alamy.
23 All Over Press/Picture Partners/Alamy
25 (ylh.) All Over Press/Jim Wileman/Alamy, (alh.) Getty Images/Rich Reid
30 All Over Press/Jim Wileman/Alamy
31 Getty Images
32 Lehtikuva/Harry Goodwin/Rex Features
33 Getty Images/Altrendo Images
34 AP/Lehtikuva
36, 37 Lehtikuva/Pekka Sakki
40 Lehtikuva/Tor Wennström
41 Lehtikuva/Sari Gustafsson
43 Lehtikuva/ Tor Wennström
46 (vas.) Lehtikuva/ Rex Features/Alex Segre/IMAP, (oik.) Getty Images/Art Zone
47 (vas.) SK/Sean Davey/Corbis, 47 (oik.) Getty Images/Ross Barnett/LPI
48 WSOY Oppimateriaalit
49 Getty Images/Bob Handelman
55 Getty Images/Kevin Spreekmeester
57 (ylhäältä alas) Lehtikuva/SuperStock, All Over Press/David Lyons /Alamy, SK/Richard Cummins/Corbis, SK/The Irish Image Collection/Corbis
59 SK/Gideon Mendel/Corbis
61 Getty Images/IIC/Axiom
62 WSOY Oppimateriaalit
64 Getty Images/Medford Taylor
65 (alh.) Getty Images/IIC/Axiom, (ylh.) Getty Images
71 Getty Images/Bepi Ghiotti
72 WSOY Oppimateriaalit
74 Tuula Sutela
75 (vas.) Getty Images, 75 (oik.) Getty Images/Nick White
76 Lehtikuva/Patrick Frilet
77 (ylh.) All Over Press/Bubbles Photolibrary/Alamy
77 (alh.) All Over Press/Adrian Sherratt/Alamy
81 SK/Mika/zefa/Corbis
82 (ylhäältä alas) SK/Ron Chapple/Corbis, Getty Images, Lehtikuva/Mikko Lehtimäki, SK/Markus Moellenberg/Corbis
84 WSOY Oppimateriaalit
90 Lehtikuva
91 SK/Helen King
94 (vas.) SK/Mika/zefa/Corbis, (oik.) SK/Helen King/Corbis
96 Getty Images/Hola Images
98 Lehtikuva/Sari Gustafsson
102 Getty Images/Absodels
109 (oik.) Tarja Petrell
110 WSOY Oppimateriaalit
112 All Over Press/David Edsam/Alamy
118 Katja Merontausta
124 Getty Images/Philip Smith
125 WSOY Oppimateriaalit
135 All Over Press/Photofusion Picture Library/Alamy
146 (ylh.) Tuula Sutela, 146 (alh.) WSOY Oppimateriaalit
151 Getty Images/Atlantide Phototravel
153 Tuula Sutela
156 SK/Jen Hulshizer/Corbis
166 Lehtikuva
168 (vas.) All Over Press/Dan Sullivan/Alamy, (oik.) All Over Press/Alex Segre/Alamy
172 All Over Press/Content Mine International/Alamy

Kuvakkeiden selitykset

Äänitetty materiaali

Tekstiin ja aihepiiriin valmistavia harjoituksia

Luetun- ja kuullun-ymmärtämisharjoituksia

Tekstissä esiintyviä vakiintuneita ilmauksia

Sanastoharjoituksia

Puheharjoituksia

Englannin kielen ääntämiseen liittyviä harjoituksia

Tekstin aiheeseen liittyviä kuullun-ymmärtämisharjoituksia

Kirjoitusharjoituksia

LEARNING TIP

Opiskelu- ja viestintästrategioita sekä tietoa kulttuurieroista

HOW COME?

Tietoiskuja sanojen/sanontojen alkuperästä

CONTENTS

	page
Common abbreviations	inside front cover and inside back cover
Course intro	6
Who do you think you are?	6
Song: Unwritten	8

Page	Text	Topic	KickStart	TextWise	PhraseBank	WordPower	ChatRoom
	Unit 1 **Rhyme and reason**						
10	**1 You're brighter than you think**	Multiple intelligence test		**1A**		**1B**	**1C** **1D**
15	**2 Benjamin Zephaniah – Poetry's King of Cool**	Profile Poem *Neighbours*		**2A**		**2B**	
23	**3 On first-name terms**	Does a person's name matter?	**3A**	**3B** **3C**	**3D**	**3G** **3H**	**3E** **3F**
	Unit 2 **Learning curves**						
34	**4 What makes Finnish kids so smart?**	Why Finnish students do so well: Finnish & American schools	**4A** School-related expressions	**4B** **4D**	**4E**	**4C** **4F** **4H**	**4G** **4I**
45	**5 Never forget**	Listening comprehension: Life choices; British schools	**5A**	**5B**		**5C**	
49	**6 The Curious Incident of the Dog in the Night-time**	Literary extract by Mark Haddon; British schools	**6A**	**6B**	**6C**	**6D**	**6E**
	Unit 3 **Celtic tales**						
56	**7 Ireland & Co**	Job prospects in Ireland	**7A**	**7B**	**7D**	**7F** Work-related expressions **7G** Work, job… **7H**	**7C** **7E**
67	**8 Where Rainbows End**	Literary extract by Cecelia Ahern	**8A**	**8B** **8C**	**8E**	**8F** **8G** Homophones	**8D**
75	**9 Reality bites**	Listening comprehension: What working life is really like	**9A**	**9B**			**9D**
	Unit 4 **Work in progress**						
82	**10 Look who's talking!**	Discussing job applicants	**10A**	**10B** **10C**	**10E**	**10F** **10G** **10H** Word families **10K** **10M** Job puns	**10D** **10I**
97	**11 Good job hunting**	Setting up a company and job hunting					
102	**12 Six-word memoirs**	PostScript					

ThinkTank: Composition 104
ThinkTank: Portfolio 106
KnowHow: Grammar section 107
BackTrack: Revision section 156
Keys to some exercises 178
Comparing education systems 181
Finnish school report 182
List of occupations and professions 183
List of irregular verbs 185
Text-based vocabulary 189
Alphabetical vocabulary: English–Finnish 205
Alphabetical vocabulary: Finnish–English 221

HearSay	SoundBite	NotePad	Learning tip	Grammar Suggested place for study
		1E Posting in a discussion forum	Disagreeing in style	Singular and plural p 108
	2D **2E** **2F**	**2C** Interview	Taking notes	
3I Stressing content words	**3J** The story behind the name	**3K** Competition entry	Building your vocabulary Stressing certain words	
		4J Email	Understanding what you're reading Making words your own	Articles p 118
			Pre-learning words	
		6F Journal entry		
		7I Blog entry	Looking for context clues	Indirect speech p 131
		8H Sales pitch		
9C Word stress (occupations)		**9E** Profile	Activating background knowledge	
10J Emphatic stress		**10L** CV	Making word families PC language	Indefinite pronouns p 144
	11A Working knowledge	**11B** Application letter		

How come?

carnival	22	plumber	60
candidate	26	coronary	70
sophomore	34	salary	89
graffiti	39	to get the sack	89
gossip	39	curriculum vitae	94

Who do you think you are?

Sound Bite

People may take a variety of psychological tests during their lifetime. Some are designed to test intelligence, others test personality or your suitability for certain tasks or careers, and some are just for fun.

You're going to hear four people describing their experiences of such tests. After listening to each of the four speakers, correct the statements below during the pauses so that they are in keeping with what you heard. Each of the statements contains a false piece of information. Read through the statements before each part.

Speaker 1

1 The speaker applied for a job as a graphologist.
2 Small handwriting is apparently a sign of an artistic mind.
3 Someone with clearer handwriting was chosen for the job.

Speaker 2

4 The youngest member of Mensa is 17 years old.
5 The speaker says he is bad at numerical and linguistic tasks.

Speaker 3

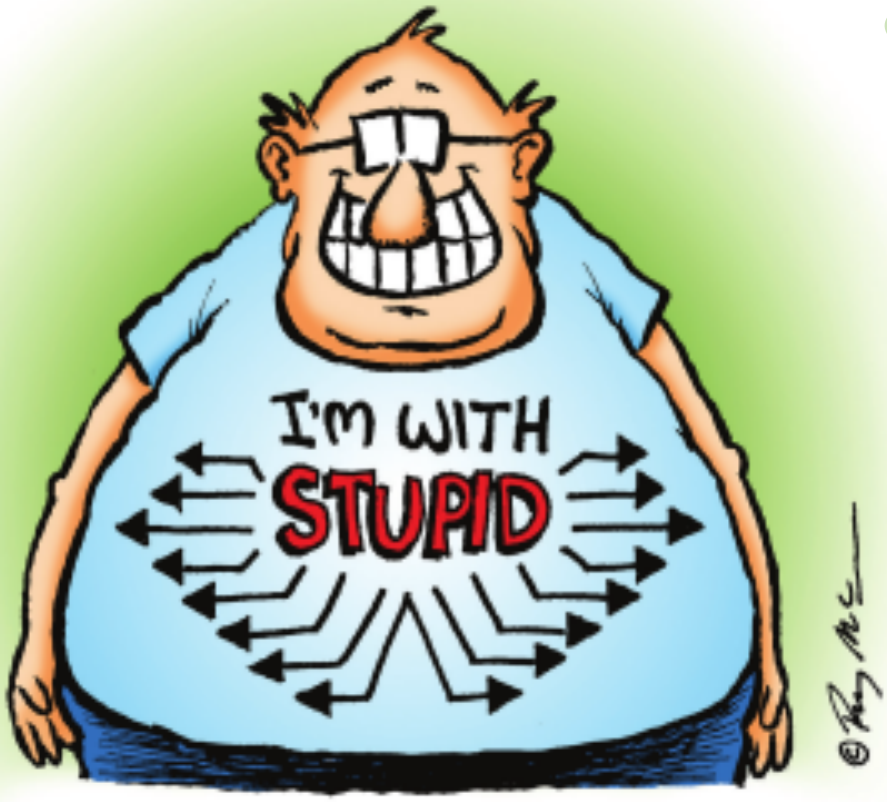
6 The speaker's first experience of a creativity exercise was when working for a travel agency.
7 In the exercise they had to find 45 uses for a paperclip.
8 The speaker's favourite idea was to make a bookmark.

Speaker 4

9 In the Lüscher test you have to put five photos in order of preference.
10 The results of the test indicated that the speaker has a need for adventure.

Discuss these questions with a partner or in small groups.

1. Have you ever taken any kind of intelligence or personality test at school or online, for instance? If so, what did it reveal about you? Did you agree with its results? If you haven't, would you ever consider taking one? Why? / Why not?
2. Which of the tests mentioned in the listening – the handwriting test, the Mensa test, the paperclip test or the colour test – do you think would reveal the most about a person?
3. One of the speakers was presented with the riddle "I am a man. If Larry's son is my son's father, what relationship am I to Larry?" as part of the Mensa test. Can you solve the riddle? Turn to page 178 to see the solution.



GAG T-SHIRT FOR MENSA MEMBERS

© www.cartoonstock.com

Sound Bite

Unwritten

I am unwritten, can't read my mind, I'm undefined
I'm just beginning, the pen's in my hand, ending unplanned

Staring at the blank page before you
Open up the dirty window
Let the sun illuminate the words that you could not find

Reaching for something in the distance
So close you can almost taste it
Release your inhibitions
Feel the rain on your skin
No one else can feel it for you
Only you can let it in
No one else, no one else
Can speak the words on your lips
Drench yourself in words unspoken
Live your life with arms wide open
Today is where your book begins
The rest is still unwritten

I break tradition, sometimes my tries are outside the lines
We've been conditioned to not make mistakes, but I can't live that way

Staring at the blank page before you…

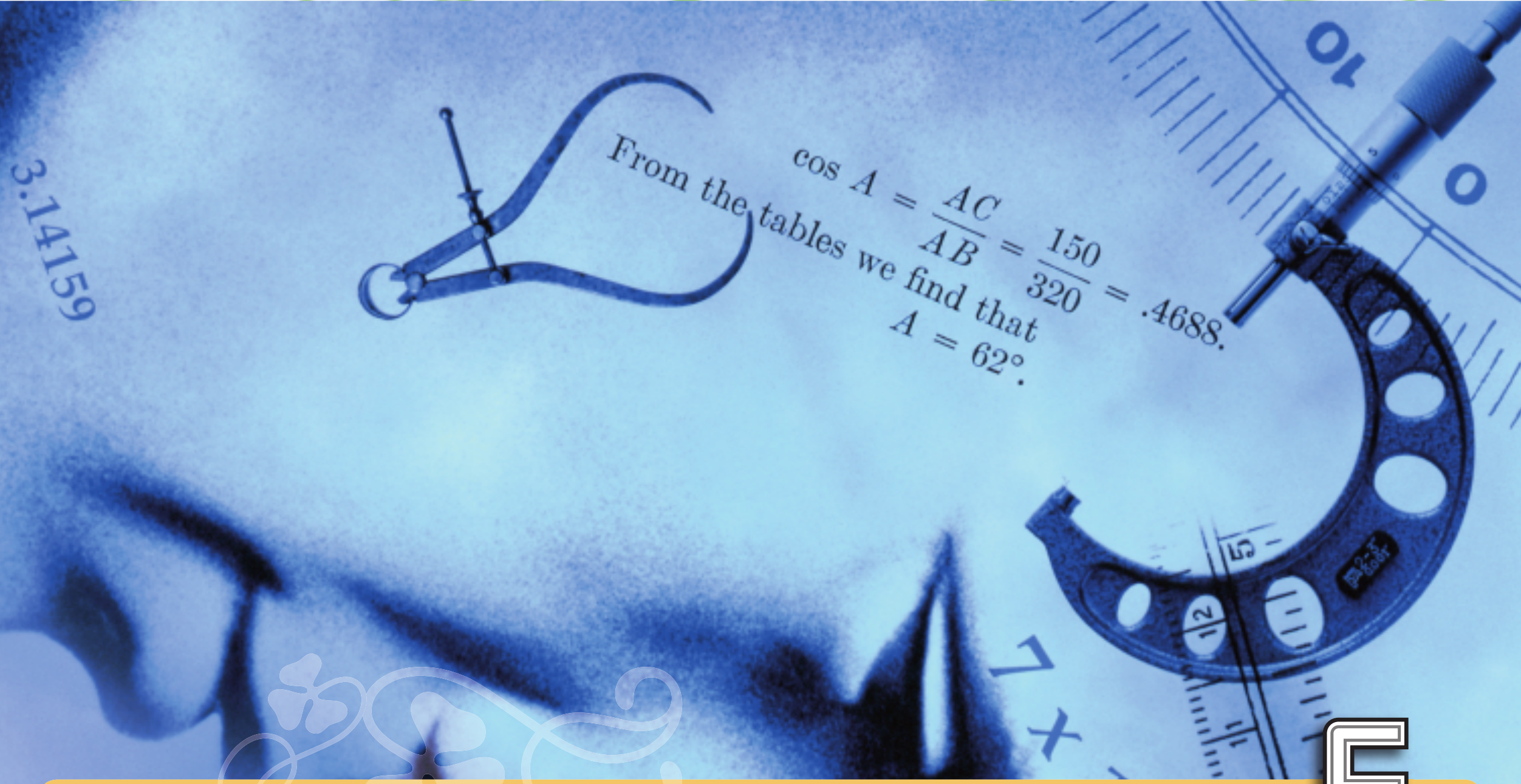
Repeat

Natasha Bedingfield

Unwritten
Words and music by Natasha Bedingfield, Danielle Brisebois, Wayne Rodriguez
Copyright © EMI Music Publishing Limited (66,67 %)/Kobalt Music Publishing Limited (33,33 %) All Rights Reserved. International Copyright Secured. Printed with permission of Edition Wilhelm Hansen AS, Copenhagen.

Which of the following sayings best sums up the message of the song in your opinion? Why?

"It takes both rain and sunshine to make rainbows."
"You can't be a smart cookie if you have a crummy attitude."
"You are the author of your own life story."
"Life is what happens while you're busy making plans."
"You can't judge a book by its cover."
"Actions speak louder than words."
"Always look on the bright side."



Unit 1

Rhyme and reason

Text 1

You're brighter than you think

When you hear the word ***intelligence***, who or what springs to mind? Probably people who learn things easily and excel academically. Perhaps even exceptional figures like Einstein, Leonardo da Vinci or Marie Curie? Hardly anyone thinks of their next-door neighbour who fixes their bike with ease, let alone a close friend who finds just the right words when you need comfort.

We usually think that intelligent people are quick-witted and good at solving mathematical and logical problems – in other words people who are scientifically smart. On the other hand, these people may act in very stupid ways in some situations or make extremely unintelligent decisions about the simplest things.

Could it be that intelligence is not merely equivalent to a high IQ? What if we were all intelligent in different ways? Discover your strongest intelligences by completing the questionnaire. Write the number (6–1) that best describes your point of view next to each statement.

6 = Strongly agree
5 = Mostly agree
4 = Slightly agree
3 = Slightly disagree
2 = Mostly disagree
1 = Strongly disagree

	Score the following statements:	Score
1	I can play a musical instrument.	
2	I often have a song or piece of music in my head.	
3	One of my favourite subjects is English.	
4	I often clown around in class.	
5	I can read music.	
6	I love doing crossword puzzles.	
7	I do sports and/or dancing.	
8	I am a very sociable person and like being with other people.	
9	I find charts and diagrams easy to understand.	

10	I find it easy to remember quotes or song lyrics.	
11	One of my favourite subjects is art.	
12	When I am concentrating, I tend to doodle.	
13	I find mental arithmetic easy.	
14	I really enjoy reading.	
15	I enjoy solving mysteries.	
16	I love adrenaline sports and scary rides.	
17	I enjoy individual sports best.	
18	I find it easy to remember telephone numbers.	
19	I set myself goals and plan for the future.	
20	I usually see through people who aren't being honest.	
21	I talk with my hands a lot.	
22	I see clear images in my mind when I'm reading or listening to a story.	
23	I don't use my fingers when I count.	
24	One of my favourite subjects is music.	
25	I find ball games easy and enjoyable.	
26	I am always aware of how I am feeling.	
27	I keep a diary.	
28	I find it easy to find my way with a map.	
29	One of my favourite subjects is maths.	
30	I'm good at making up stories.	
31	I sometimes feel like a mind reader.	
32	I prefer team sports.	
33	Singing makes me feel happy.	
34	I am happy spending time alone.	
35	I often provide a shoulder for people to lean or cry on.	

Text 1 You're brighter than you think

American psychologist Howard Gardner argues in his theory of multiple intelligences that human beings have at least seven separate forms of intelligence, and these different forms make us more suited to certain careers, for example.

1. Linguistic intelligence – the ability to use words and language
2. Logical-mathematical intelligence – the ability to use reason, logic and numbers
3. Musical intelligence – the ability to produce and appreciate music
4. Spatial-visual intelligence – the ability to create mental images and think visually
5. Bodily-kinesthetic intelligence – the ability to handle your body and objects skillfully
6. Interpersonal intelligence – the ability to relate to and understand others
7. Intrapersonal intelligence – the ability to self-reflect and be aware of yourself

The statements in the questionnaire correspond with the seven types of intelligence.
Add your scores in the categories as shown below to see what your strongest intelligences are.
The higher the score, the stronger the type of intelligence. Many of us reach fairly high scores in one or two forms of intelligence, whereas some score averagely in all seven. Very few score high in all of them.

Intelligence type	Scores	Total score
Linguistic (statements 3, 6, 10, 14 & 30)	+ + + +	=
Logical-mathematical (statements 13, 15, 18, 23 & 29)	+ + + +	=
Musical (statements 1, 2, 5, 24 & 33)	+ + + +	=
Spatial-visual (statements 9, 11, 12, 22 & 28)	+ + + +	=
Bodily-kinesthetic (statements 4, 7, 16, 21 & 25)	+ + + +	=
Interpersonal (statements 8, 20, 31, 32 & 35)	+ + + +	=
Intrapersonal (statements 17, 19, 26, 27 & 34)	+ + + +	=

Now turn to page 178 to discover what your scores could mean when it comes to getting the most out of your studies and even choosing a career.

1 A

What kind of intelligence do the following people have? The first one has been done for you.

1 Catherine is very sympathetic if you have a problem. *interpersonal intelligence*

2 Ann is extremely good at Sudoku. .....

3 Jared is excellent at reading maps. .....

4 Denise knows herself inside out. .....

5 Peter can recognize almost any song from the first few bars. .....

6 Martin writes lovely poems. .....

7 Sam usually knows if someone is lying. .....

8 If it's broken, Ellen can fix it. .....

1 B

How many words of two or more letters can you make out of the word *intelligence*?
Three words have been given to start you off.

I N T E L L I G E N C E

lie
cent
icing

1 c

It is said that intelligence is also about creativity. Work in groups of three and try to come up with as many new and inventive uses as you can for these everyday items.

Now share your best ideas with somebody who wasn't in your group.

LEARNING TIP

Disagreeing in style

Even if you don't agree with someone, you shouldn't express your disagreement too directly. Instead, try to disagree politely by using expressions which soften your opposing viewpoint.

Yes, that's quite true, but…
I'm not quite sure I agree with you.
Well, you have a point there, but…
Perhaps, but I don't think that…
I see what you mean, but…

If you know someone very well, you can disagree more directly by using expressions like these:

You must be joking!
You can't be serious!
Come off it!
Don't be silly!
Don't be daft!

1 D

Work with a partner. Have a mini-debate on the following statements. Toss a coin to decide who will be *for* and who will be *against* each statement. The expressions in the Learning tip box will help you express your opinions.

1. People with a high IQ are wiser than others.
2. Intelligence tests are useless.
3. Intelligent parents make intelligent children.
4. Intelligent people are more likely to be happy and successful in life.

1 E

Your favourite internet discussion forum is currently featuring a heated discussion about the relationship between intelligence and happiness. Some think that intelligent people are happier than others, whereas some claim that intelligence only brings discontentment and disappointment with it. Join the discussion by giving an example from your own life or someone else's to illustrate your viewpoint.

Benjamin Zephaniah

Poet of the people

Why?

He's a man with a mission – to bring poetry back to the people.

Famous for

His rap poems and reggae rhythms; his animal rights activism and veganism; his head-turning dreads.

Liked for

His sense of humour. And for speaking his mind and practising what he preaches.

Interesting trivia

His full name is Benjamin Obadiah Iqbal Zephaniah, which is Christian, Jewish and Muslim.

Worst subject at school

Maths.

Best subject at school

Kiss chase.

In his own words

"There was a young vegan called Steven
Who just would not kill for no reason
This kid would not eat
No cheese or no meat
And he hated the foxhunting season."

© Benjamin Zephaniah

Text 2

Benjamin Zephaniah – Poetry's King of Cool

***The Independent*'s 5-minute interview series gives readers a glimpse into the mind of newsworthy people from all walks of life. This is Benjamin Zephaniah's take on things.**

If I weren't talking to you right now I'd be...

Writing an article for a black student handbook. They've asked me to write a few words of encouragement. I'm writing about the privilege of having an education and how people should use it to help the community.

A phrase I use far too often is...

I say "you know" at the end of sentences, you know? I keep telling myself that I should stop doing it, you know?

I wish people would take more notice of...

So many things. I wish people would pay attention to general manners. And no one smiles. I wish people would smile more.

The most surprising thing that happened to me...

When I was really young, I wrote a letter to Bob Marley and he wrote back to me. It was just a real inspiration. I was really silly, I didn't keep the letter. For that reason, now if anyone writes to me, I will always write back to them.

A common misperception of me is...

People think I'm really angry because of my poetry and what I am concerned about. People expect me to be a lot angrier and more bitter than I really am. But I don't walk around shouting.

I am not a politician but...

I'd like to be minister of education. I would make it mandatory that every British child visits another country with an entirely alien culture, where people eat differently, go to the toilet differently. It would just help for a greater understanding.

I'm good at...

I can run fast. I'm a good listener, even if it is with people I completely disagree with. I could sit down and listen to a racist all night just to see how they came to their conclusion.

I'm very bad at…

Anything to do with numbers. Maths and all that. And I can't swim.

The ideal night out is…

I'd be out with a really beautiful vegan woman in a vegan restaurant and I'd have rice and peas and ackee, and after that, we would go to a poetry reading and then to a club, with either hip-hop or some reggae.

In weak moments I…

It all depends. One is I go to my gym and hit the punchbag, or I go into my garden and do tai chi. It depends if I'm angry and need a chill out.

You know me as a poet but in another life I'd have been…

I would have been a primary school teacher or a martial arts teacher. I just love little kiddies before they develop all their attitude.

The best age to be is…

About 28. I felt kind of adult but I was still young. After 30 it gets all too serious. People then start asking: "Have you sorted out your pension?"

In a nutshell, my philosophy is this…

I would like my gravestone to say: "He tried to love everybody."

The 5-minute Interview: Benjamin Zephaniah, Poet
by Alice-Azania Jarvis
© *The Independent,* January 2008

2 A

Text Wise

Read through the interview with Benjamin Zephaniah which appeared in *The Independent*. Pick five statements that he makes which interest you or which 'speak' to you personally and write them in the speech bubbles.

Compare your choices with your partner's, saying why you chose them.

2 B

Word Power

Scan the interview to find the following words and expressions. You will find them in the same order in the text.

1 Which word means the same as *a special advantage or honour*? .....

2 Which word means *polite ways of behaving*? .....

3 Which word could be defined as *a false impression that people have*? .....

4 Which word is a synonym for *compulsory*? .....

5 Which two-word expression describes sports such as judo or karate? .....

6 Which phrasal verb means the same as *to arrange or organize something*? .....

7 Which idiomatic expression means the same as *to put it briefly*? .....

2 C

Imagine that you are taking part in an interview like the one which appeared in *The Independent*. Choose at least eight of the questions (pp 16–17) and write answers to them.

2 D

OBE, ME?

You are going to hear a news report which deals with various aspects of Benjamin Zephaniah's life.

Listen to the report twice. During the second listening, fill in the missing words during the pauses.

…And now for news on the cultural front. Performance poet Benjamin Zephaniah announced today that he would be rejecting his OBE award. The Order of the British Empire, given annually by the Queen to persons who have made an outstanding contribution to **1** ..... , would have been given to Zephaniah in recognition of his services to **2** ..... . //

In defence of his decision not to accept the award, Zephaniah stated that any mention of the word 'empire' made him angry because it reminded him of the years of slavery and brutality that black people had suffered in the past. "I am not one of those who **3** .....," said Zephaniah, "my obsession is about the future and **4** ..... of all people." //

Referring to a previous meeting with the Queen, Zephaniah said that he had found her Majesty "**5** ..... but a nice old lady". He went on to say that he had nothing against **6** ....., but he did take exception to the fact that the monarchy had allowed slavery to continue in its colonies for centuries. //

Text 2 Benjamin Zephaniah – Poetry's King of Cool

2 E

Listen to a news reporter giving more background info about Benjamin Zephaniah.
Do either A on this page or B on the opposite page.

A

Listen to the report once and choose the best alternative during the pauses.

1 Benjamin deals with important social issues
- **A** through his music.
- **B** in his writing.
- **C** in his speeches.

2 He feels that his poetry is
- **A** meant for everybody.
- **B** probably difficult to understand.
- **C** at its best on television.

***

3 Benjamin
- **A** makes no secret of his origins.
- **B** is thinking of moving to Jamaica.
- **C** has Bob Marley to thank for his career.

4 His dyslexia has had an influence on
- **A** the content of his work.
- **B** his attitude towards work.
- **C** the way he works.

***

5 The reason for Benjamin's school visits is
- **A** to teach young people to write poetry.
- **B** to educate himself.
- **C** to influence young people.

6 Young people can easily relate to him because of
- **A** his adult subjects.
- **B** his own past experiences.
- **C** the tough humour in his poetry.

***

7 Benjamin and Nelson Mandela became friends
- **A** when Mandela heard him sing.
- **B** because Zephaniah sang Bob Marley's songs.
- **C** after Mandela had been freed from prison.

8 Benjamin has an impressive career
- **A** despite the fact that his life wasn't a big success at first.
- **B** even though he has divided his attention between very many things.
- **C** thanks to some famous people he knows.

LEARNING TIP

Taking notes

If you have to take notes in English while listening, you'll find it quicker if you leave out little words like articles, pronouns and prepositions. Just jot down verbs, nouns and adjectives, as they carry the main information.
If a word is long, you can shorten it by just writing down the beginning. Words are often easy to recall from the first three letters only.

B

Listen to the report once and make notes in English in the different sections of the story wheel.

Now work with a partner. Use your notes to retell Benjamin's life story in as much detail as you can.

2 F

Listen to one of Benjamin Zephaniah's poems. Then answer the questions.

Neighbours

I am the type you are supposed to fear
Black and foreign
Big and dreadlocks
An uneducated grass eater.

I talk in tongues
I chant at night
I appear anywhere,
I sleep with lions
And when the moon gets me
I am a Wailer.

I am moving in
Next door to you
So you can get to know me,
You will see my shadow
In the bathroom window,
My aromas will occupy
Your space,
Our ball will be in your court.
How will you feel?

You should feel good
You have been chosen.

I am the type you are supposed to love
Dark and mysterious
Tall and natural
Thinking, tea total.
I talk in schools
I sing on TV
I am in the papers,
I keep cool cats

And when the sun is shining
I go Carnival.

Benjamin Zephaniah, *Propa Propaganda* (Bloodaxe Books, 1997)

1 What kind of impression does Benjamin give of himself in the first two verses? Why?

2 What is Benjamin telling his new neighbours in the third verse?

3 What is the point that Benjamin is trying to make in the last part of the poem?

4 What is Benjamin keen to let his neighbours know in the last two lines?

HOW COME?

Carnival

A carnival is traditionally a time of feasting and celebration before the first day of Lent, a forty-day season of fasting and prayer. The word itself is said to come from the late Latin expression ***carne vale***, which means 'farewell to meat', as it was a Christian practice to give up eating meat for forty days before Easter began.

3 A

What kind of impression do you get from someone's first name before you meet that person? Do you associate certain names with specific characteristics, for example? Do some names look or sound more appealing than others?

Look at the list of English names and descriptions below. Fill in the chart according to your first impressions. Use each name just once.

Boys' names
Jim, Edward, Todd, Alexander, Archibald, Nigel, Jaxon, Rocky, Neil

Girls' names
Penelope, Tina, Barbie, Marsha, Eleanor, Margaret, Ashlie, Ruth, Ethel

First impression	Boys' names	Girls' names
Boring		
Intelligent		
Old		
Talented		
Unintelligent		
Hard-working		
Sophisticated		
Modern		
A good leader		

First compare your choices with your partner's. Then turn to page 179 to see the results of a survey that was carried out in the States.

Text 3

On first-name terms

Do certain first names increase a person's chances of success? As far-fetched as it may sound, that most personal of items may not only affect your image but also your tendency to achieve at school and work.

Sarah Page reports

I'm not quite sure whether I'm fortunate to have one of the most popular names of my generation or not. There were three Sarahs in my class when I was at school, and it was a constant source of confusion, and amusement. I've no idea what happened to my namesakes after we ventured out into the big wide world, but recent research has started me wondering whether the name we shared may have helped to shape our destiny.

What's in a name?

Like it or not, your name is part and parcel of the image you project. It can also say something about the decade you were born in, your ethnic origins, your religious background and, of course, your parents' preferences. Unless you go to the trouble of changing your name, opt for a nickname, or choose to use your middle name instead, you're stuck with the name you were christened with for good.

But do names send out signals before we come face to face with their owners? And do we all, consciously or subconsciously, have a habit of stereotyping people based on their name? Well, research shows that there is a consensus of opinion on the characteristics that go with certain names. According to one large-scale US study I came across, which surveyed no less than 75,000 people in different countries, the names people associate with being hard-working, for example, include Margaret for women and Todd for men. The names Eleanor and Edward were associated with intelligence, while if you happened to be called Barbie or Rocky you were thought of as being a bit of a no-brainer, to put it bluntly.

What are the reasons why we tend to judge some names more positively than others I wonder? Does it have something to do with the sound or the spelling of the name, or is it more to do with our own experiences of people with that name? Another study conducted at MIT would seem to support the former. For instance, it claims that men's names are more appealing to the opposite sex if they contain vowel sounds like 'e' or 'i', in names like Ben or Tim. Names with sounds such as 'u' tend to score lower, so if your name is Hugh, it might be a little harder to find a date.

Name tags

If our names really do say something about us to people who have never set eyes on us, can they also affect our career? Apparently, employers, landlords, bank managers and anyone in the business of selection can all be influenced by the name at the top of a form or the signature at the end of a letter. A piece

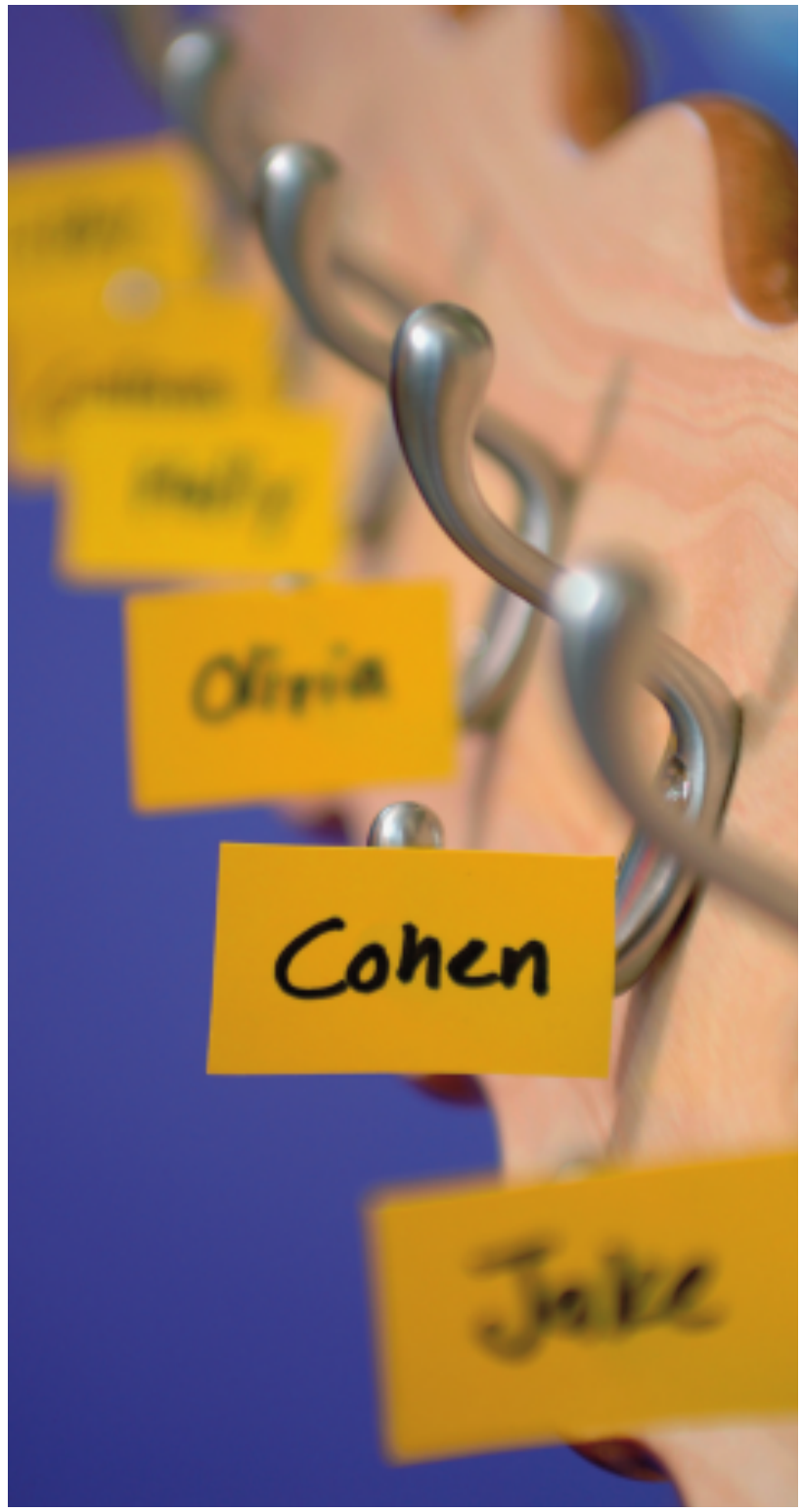
of research carried out by the University of Chicago showed that job applicants in the States with white-sounding names like Emily or Brendan were 50% more likely to be invited for interview than those with ethnic-sounding names like Lakisha or Jamal.

6 The most disturbing aspect of the study was that name discrimination existed even for those candidates with the best résumés. If their name didn't meet expectations, they didn't get their foot in the door. The uncomfortable truth is that people can be prejudiced against names in the same way that they can be prejudiced against men with ponytails or women with revealing clothing.

An art or a science?

7 Yet another US survey has got parents-to-be studying the baby-name books very closely. It appears that children with particularly gender-specific names may become conditioned to choose certain school subjects over others. What this boils down to is that girls who are given distinctly feminine names, such as Emma or Jessica, are less likely to study more traditionally masculine subjects like physics or engineering after the age of 16. The effect is apparently so strong that parents can steer twin daughters down completely different career paths simply by calling them Isabella and Alex – names at the opposite ends of the femininity spectrum.

8 Who knows, if my parents had given me a less girlie name, I might have ended up a scientist instead of a journalist. But then again, with a surname like mine, I kind of knew what my calling would be.



3 B

Each of the following statements summarizes one of the numbered paragraphs in the newspaper column. Put them in the right order.

A Even the best job applicants can face discrimination because of their name. _____

B The sound of a name can make an impression on people. _____

C Your name may guide you in your choice of career. _____

D Your name often contains different kinds of information about you. _____

E Some people connect specific features with specific names. _____

F Your name plays a major role when applying for a job, for instance. _____

G Our names may have an effect on the kind of life we will lead. _____

H Your surname might also influence your choices in life. _____

HOW COME?

Candidate (page 25, line 70)

The word ***candidate*** derives from the Latin word ***candidus***, meaning white. Its connection with the colour originates from ancient Rome, where candidates for political office wore bright white togas so that they would stand out from the crowd.

3 C

Read through the column and complete the sentences so that they are in keeping with the text.

1 There were often misunderstandings in the columnist's class at school because…

2 A name may tell you something about a person's…

3 If you don't like your name, you can….

4 The US study on names is statistically relevant because…

5 A Hugh is less likely to find a date than a Tim because…

6 However, a Hugh is more likely to be invited for a job interview than an Eduardo because…

7 It matters whether you name your daughter Isabella or Alex because…

8 It was likely that the columnist would become a writer because…

3 D

Phrase Bank

Find the following items in the column.

1 ei olla aavistustakaan .....

2 pidätpä siitä tai et .....

3 olla olennainen osa jtak .....

4 vaivautua tekemään jtak .....

5 ei päästä eroon jstak .....

6 ikuisesti / elämän loppuun asti .....

7 olla tapana tehdä jtak .....

8 suoraan sanottuna .....

9 olla tekemistä jnk kanssa .....

10 tehdä tutkimus .....

11 täyttää odotukset .....

12 vaikuttaa siltä, että .....

13 olla loppujen lopuksi kyse jstak .....

14 toisaalta .....

"We're callin' 'im Bill, coz he came at the end of the month."

© www.cartoonstock.com

3 E

Rebecca and Sue have just been to a christening and are now discussing the name the baby boy was given. Choose one of the roles. Then cover the other side of the page and act out the dialogue.

Some of the expressions in exercise 3D will help you.

Rebecca

Minulla ei ole aavistustakaan, miksi he päättivät nimetä poikansa Edwardiksi. Se on niin vanhanaikainen nimi. Poikaparka ei pääse siitä ikinä eroon.

Maybe it has something to do with the study they've just conducted / that has just been conducted in the (United) States. It appears that the name Edward is associated/connected with intelligence.

Niinkö? Entä jos hänen ystävänsä kutsuvat häntä sen sijaan Ediksi tai Eddieksi?
En ymmärrä miksi niin monilla ihmisillä on tapana stereotypioida muita nimen perusteella.

Like it or not, your name is part and parcel / an essential part of your image. We tend to judge some names more positively than others, that's all.

Entä jos Edward ei täytä vanhempiensa akateemisia odotuksia?
Entä jos hän vain haluaa korjata autoja tai jotain?

Then he's free to do that. I'm sure his parents will love him just the way he is. Then again, if he doesn't like his name, he can always change it.

Kuka haluaa nähdä sen vaivan, että vaihtaa nimensä? Kaikki se paperisota!

Well, according to the study not very many (people do). What would you call your baby then?

ehdota jotain nimeä

Sue

I have no idea why they decided to call/name/christen their son Edward. It's such an old-fashioned name. The poor guy will be stuck with it for good. / The poor guy will never get rid of it.

Ehkä se liittyy tutkimukseen, joka on juuri tehty Yhdysvalloissa. Vaikuttaa siltä, että nimi Edward liitetään älykkyyteen.

Really? How about if / What if his friends call him Ed or Eddie instead?
I don't understand why so many people have a habit of stereotyping others based on their names.

Pidätpä siitä tai et, nimesi on olennainen osa imagoasi. Olemme taipuvaisia arvioimaan toisia nimiä positiivisemmin kuin toisia, siinä kaikki.

And what if Edward doesn't meet his parents' academic expectations?
What if he just wants to repair cars or something?

Sitten hän on vapaa tekemään niin. Olen varma, että hänen vanhempansa rakastavat häntä juuri sellaisena kuin hän on. Toisaalta, jos hän ei pidä nimestään, hän voi aina muuttaa sen.

Who wants to go to the trouble of changing their name? All that paperwork!

No, tutkimuksen mukaan ei kovinkaan moni. Minkä nimen sinä sitten antaisit lapsellesi?

kommentoi ehdotusta

3 F

Talk through the following questions with a partner or in groups of three.
First, sign your name below. Then print your full name next to it.

....

1 In what ways does your name and/or your signature reflect your personality?
2 Do you know why your parents christened you as they did?
3 Do you know the origin of your surname?
4 Can any of your names be translated into English?
5 How do you feel if someone misspells or mispronounces any of your names?
6 Have you ever had a nickname? If so, how did you get it?
7 Do you like to hear other people use your name when talking to you? Why? / Why not?
8 If you could change your first name, what name would you choose for yourself and why?
9 How would you feel about changing your surname after marriage?
10 Why do you think Finnish parents often keep the name of their baby a secret until the day of the christening?

3 G

Fill in the missing parts.

ARE YOU HAPPY WITH YOUR NAME?

Matthew

I don't think my parents were **1** ..... the fact that they were choosing the most common boy's name **2** ..... that I **3** ..... . If they had been, I'm sure they **4** .... for something a bit more original. Having two boys with the same name in my class at school was a source of **5** ..... at first, but when I adopted **6** ..... Mattcho, it was no longer a problem.

Samiya

7 ..... are still **8** ..... against **9** ..... names like mine. **10** ..... or not, the fact is that we face a lot of **11** ..... when it comes to job interviews. It's unfair that my name **12** ..... with negative **13** ..... sometimes. I find it very **14** ..... and feel very **15** ..... to have it.

1 tietoisia
2 sillä vuosikymmenellä
3 synnyin
4 olisivat valinneet
5 hämmennys
6 lempinimi
7 Työnantajat
8 ennakkoluuloisia
9 etnisiltä kuulostavia
10 Alitajuista
11 syrjintää
12 liitetään
13 piirteet
14 naisellinen
15 onnekas

LEARNING TIP

Building your vocabulary

You can build your vocabulary if you know how to make new words by adding an appropriate ending to a word you already know. Many nouns can be formed from verbs, for example. Knowing which endings go with which parts of speech will also help you work out the meaning of unfamiliar words in context.

3 H

Word Power

Choose an appropriate ending from the box to form a noun from each of the verbs below. In some cases you will need to make minor spelling changes.

All the nouns appear in the newspaper column. Translate them into Finnish.

-ation -ence -ency -ing -ion -ment -tic -ture

	verb	noun	in Finnish
1	amuse		
2	call		
3	characterize		
4	confuse		
5	expect		
6	generate		
7	prefer		
8	select		
9	sign		
10	tend		

3 I

Listen to the following passage. Put a line under any words which are given slightly more stress by the reader. The first few have been done for you.

KATRINA, RITA, DENNIS AND DEAN

Have you ever wondered how hurricanes get their names? Why do such destructively high winds have such harmless human names? Well, the first use of a proper name for a hurricane was by an Australian weather forecaster in the early 20th century. He named the storms after political figures that he didn't like very much. // It was his way of secretly criticizing a politician by saying things like so and so 'caused great damage this week' or so and so 'made hundreds of residents homeless.' //

Later, during World War II, US weather experts named Pacific storms after their girlfriends or wives. Nobody really knows whether the ladies were particularly flattered at having strong winds named after them, but the trend didn't last long. //

From 1950 to 1952, tropical storms were identified by the standard alphabetical radio names, Able, Baker, Charlie, and so on. But in 1953, the US Weather Bureau switched back to women's names. Then, in a politically correct move in 1979, men's names were added too. // These days, the names are chosen by an international committee. There are six lists of hurricane names. Each list is reused every six years, so the list that was used in 2005 will come up again in 2011, for example. // Unless, that is, a storm causes so much damage and distress that its name is removed from the list for good. Katrina, Rita, Dennis and Dean have all been officially 'retired' for this reason.

Which types of words, or word classes, are usually stressed, and which are not?
Now practise reading the text, recording yourself if possible.

LEARNING TIP

Stressing certain words

Native English speakers place slightly more stress on certain words when they speak, passing over others more quickly. Learners, on the other hand, tend to give every word the same amount of stress, which can slow things down and sound unnatural. The way to prevent this is to realize which words are naturally stressed in English, and which are not.

Riding out the storm in Virginia during Hurricane Gaston.

3 J

Sound Bite

THE STORY BEHIND THE NAME

How did some well-known people get their names?
Listen and make a note of the reason in your notebook.

Leonardo DiCaprio, actor

Bono, lead singer with U2

Pink, singer

Moby, singer-songwriter

Ringo Starr, drummer with the Beatles

Eminem, rapper

After listening, compare your answers with your partner's.

Ringo starred as the Beatles' drummer.

3 K

Note Pad

EVERY NAME TELLS A STORY

The Daily Pages is searching for funny, moving or surprising stories connected with your name or the name of someone you know. Has the name caused any misunderstandings, for example, or does it have an intriguing history that you'd like to reveal?

Send us your story – in no more than 100 words, please.

The twenty most interesting ones will be published on our website.

DAVIDASHLEYJOSHUACLAIREAISHANOAHLAURYNOWENKATEMYRIAMHAMIDJASMIN

Unit 2

Learning curves

Riina –

It's been a great experience for us having you here to brighten our campus. I've appreciated your friendliness and cooperation and ready smile.

See you in Finland some day!

Jack Kernell

(principal)

Text 4 What makes Finnish kids so smart?

4 A

You're going to read a *Wall Street Journal* article by an American journalist who visited a school in Jyväskylä to find out why Finnish teens do so well in school.

Before reading the article (pp 36–37), learn some common expressions relating to school life by listening to a senior from a high school in the States briefing some ninth-graders at the start of the fall semester.

" Okay, listen up everyone! Welcome to our high school briefing session. Now I'm sure you've already learned the contents of your school handbook by heart, right? But just in case you haven't, I'm here to spell things out for you so that you manage to survive being a freshman and make it through to your sophomore year. Just think, if you do your homework, get good grades, study hard and pass all your exams, you could be standing where I am in your senior year in four years' time.

First off, I need to lay down the law. For those of you who haven't figured it out yet, the purpose of school is to attend classes so that you can graduate one day, get your high school diploma and make Mom and Pop proud. The purpose of school is not to cut classes, cheat in exams, or break the dress code by wearing inappropriate clothing. If you break any of these rules, your homeroom teacher could serve you with a detention, either after school or on a Saturday morning. No nice long lie-in if that happens, eh? What's more, mindless behavior like punching a classmate during recess or choosing smoking and drinking as extracurricular activities could get you suspended. Then again, real airhead behavior like bringing an offensive weapon onto campus could get you expelled by the principal. Don't say I never warned you.

On a lighter note, I'd like to say a few words about compulsory and optional subjects. Now that you're in senior high… "

HOW COME?

Sophomore

A ***sophomore*** is the name given in the States to a student who is in their second year at high school or college. The word is believed to be a combination of two Greek words – ***sophós***, meaning wise and ***morós***, meaning foolish. In other words, a sophomore is someone who has acquired some knowledge, but who still has a lot to learn.

Find these school-related expressions in the senior's briefing.

1 ensimmäisen vuoden opiskelija .....

2 tehdä läksyjä .....

3 saada hyviä arvosanoja .....

4 läpäistä kokeet .....

5 käydä tunneilla .....

6 valmistua .....

7 lukion päättötodistus .....

8 pinnata .....

9 luntata kokeessa .....

10 ryhmänohjaaja .....

11 jälki-istunto .....

12 välitunti .....

13 koulussa järjestetty vapaa-ajan toiminta .....

14 rehtori .....

15 pakollinen aine .....

16 valinnainen aine .....

4 B

As you read *The Wall Street Journal* article on the next page, answer the questions in Finnish as you go along.

LEARNING TIP

Understanding what you're reading

A good way to tackle a text is to answer questions about the content and the vocabulary as you read. This will help you make sense of what you're reading as you go along, and also tell you if you need to go back and reread some parts.

Text 4

What makes Finnish kids so smart?

Finland's teens score extraordinarily high on an international test. American educators are trying to figure out why.

By ELLEN GAMERMAN
February 29, 2008
Helsinki, Finland

High-school students here rarely get more than a half-hour of homework a night. They have no school uniforms, no honor societies, no valedictorians, no tardy bells and no classes for the gifted. There is little standardized testing, few parents agonize over college and kids don't start school until age 7.

Yet by one international measure, Finnish teenagers are among the smartest in the world. They earned some of the top scores by 15-year-old students who were tested in 57 countries. American teens finished among the world's C students even as U.S. educators piled on more homework, standards and rules. Finnish youth, like their U.S. counterparts, also waste hours online. They dye their hair, love sarcasm and listen to rap and heavy metal. But by ninth grade they're way ahead in math, science and reading – on track to keeping Finns among the world's most productive workers.

1 Miksi amerikkalaisten keskinkertainen menestys oli yllättävää?

The Finns attracted attention with their performances in triennial PISA tests sponsored by the OECD. In the most recent test, which focused on science, Finland's students placed first in science and near the top in math and reading, according to results released late last year. The U.S. placed in the middle of the pack in math and science; its reading scores were tossed because of a glitch. About 400,000 students around the world answered multiple-choice questions and essays on the test that measured critical thinking and the application of knowledge. A typical subject: Discuss the artistic value of graffiti.

2 Miten opiskelijoiden taitoja mitattiin?

The academic prowess of Finland's students has lured educators from more than 50 countries in recent years to learn the country's secret. What they find is simple but not easy: well-trained teachers and responsible children. Early on, kids do a lot without adults hovering. And teachers create lessons to fit their students.

Visitors and teacher trainees can peek at how it's done from a viewing balcony perched over a

classroom at the Norssi School in Jyväskylä, a city in central Finland. What they see is a relaxed, back-to-basics approach. The school, which is a model campus, has no sports teams, marching bands or prom.

Trailing 15-year-old freshman Fanny Salo at Norssi gives a glimpse of the no-frills curriculum. Fanny is a bubbly ninth-grader who loves Gossip Girl books, the TV show Desperate Housewives and digging through the clothing racks at H&M stores with her friends.

Fanny earns straight As, and with no gifted classes she sometimes doodles in her journal while waiting for others to catch up. She often helps lagging classmates. "It's fun to have time to relax a little in the middle of class," Fanny says. Finnish educators believe they get better overall results by concentrating on weaker students rather than by pushing gifted students ahead of everyone else. The idea is that bright students can help average ones without harming their own progress.

3 Miksi suomalaiset menestyvät hyvin koulussa? Mainitse viisi syytä.

At lunch, Fanny and her friends leave campus to buy salmiakki, a salty licorice. They return for physics, where class starts when everyone quiets down. Teachers and students address each other by first names. About the only classroom rules are no cell phones, no iPods and no hats.

Fanny's more rebellious classmates dye their blond hair black or sport pink dreadlocks. Others wear tank tops and stilettos to look tough in the chilly climate. Tanning lotions are popular in one clique. Teens sift by style, including "fruittari," or preppies; "hoppari," or hip-hop, or the confounding "fruittari-hoppari," which fuses both. Ask an obvious question and you may hear "KVG," short for "Check it on Google, you idiot." Heavy-metal fans listen to Nightwish, a Finnish band, and teens socialize online at irc-galleria.net.

Finland shares its language with no other country, and even the most popular English-language books are translated here long after they are first published. Many children struggled to read the last Harry Potter book in English because they feared they would hear about the ending before it arrived in Finnish. Movies and TV shows have Finnish subtitles instead of dubbing. One college student says she became a fast reader as a child because she was hooked on the 1990s show "Beverly Hills, 90210".

4 Mitkä asiat edistävät suomalaisten englannin oppimista?

Finnish students have little angstata – or teen angst – about getting into the best university, and no worries about paying for it. College is free. There is competition for college based on academic specialties – medical school, for instance. But even the best universities don't have the elite status of a Harvard.

Taking away the competition of getting into the "right schools" allows Finnish children to enjoy a less-pressured childhood. While many U.S. parents worry about enrolling their toddlers in academically oriented preschools, the Finns don't begin school until age 7, a year later than most U.S. first-graders.

5 Miksi suomalaisilla lukiolaisilla on vähemmän paineita jatko-opintojen suhteen?

What Makes Finnish Kids So Smart? by Ellen Gamerman. Copyright 2008 by *The Wall Street Journal*. Reproduced with permission of *The Wall Street Journal* via Copyright Clearance Center.

4 c

The journalist uses some descriptive vocabulary which you may not have come across before. Choose the simpler word or phrase that is closest in meaning to each word in bold. The line numbers in brackets refer to where the word appears in the text.

1 If you are **tardy** more than three times during one semester, you will get a detention. (line 11)

A late **B** early **C** stupid

2 I wouldn't rely too much on computers if I were you: a tiny **glitch** and your work's ruined. (line 33)

A technical problem **B** broadband connection **C** power cut

3 Kelly showed great **prowess** as a gymnast at the age of four. (line 39)

A skill **B** fear **C** flexibility

4 The aroma of coffee and freshly baked bread **lured** passers-by. (line 40)

A frightened **B** attracted **C** puzzled

5 Tiffany calls her mom and dad 'helicopter parents' because they are always **hovering**. (line 44)

A vacuuming **B** complaining **C** hanging in the background

6 The kids **peeked** inside the cupboard and found all the presents. (line 46)

A ran **B** looked **C** locked

7 Where can I find a **no-frills** cell phone? I don't need any fancy features. (line 54)

A up-to-date **B** basic **C** complex

8 I wonder if Sally ever feels sad. She's so **bubbly** all the time. (line 55)

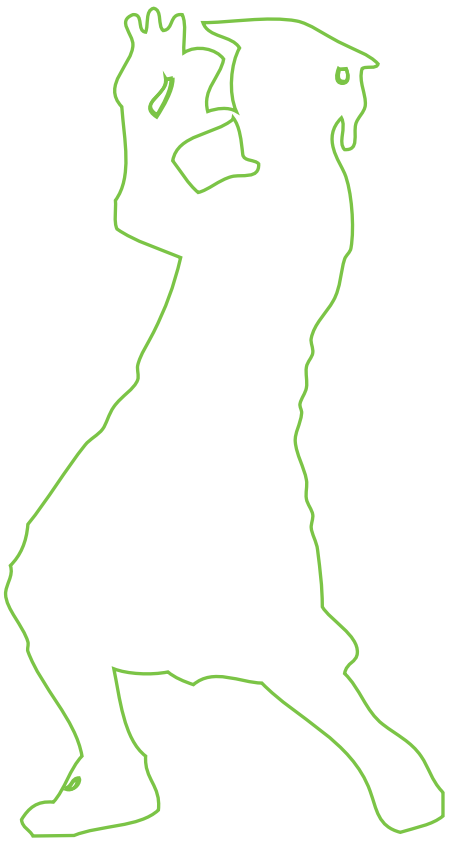
A talkative **B** responsible **C** cheerful

9 The cheerleaders all **sported** red T-shirts and white skirts. (line 75)

A threw **B** waved **C** wore

10 It's getting **chilly**. Where's that woolly cardigan of mine? (line 76)

A dark **B** hot **C** cool



4 D

The article describes the Finnish school system, but if you read between the lines, you can also find a lot of information about the American system. Reread the article and look for any information that supports the following statements. Make a note of the line numbers.

1 U.S. students got average results in the recent PISA test. lines.....
2 There is a lot of control in U.S. schools. .....
3 Finnish and U.S. students have several things in common. .....
4 U.S. high schools have many important extracurricular activities. .....
5 Some U.S. universities are valued extremely highly. .....
6 In the U.S. children begin school earlier than in Finland. .....

4 E

Find the following items in the text.

1 kasata jtak .....
2 olla jssak paljon pitemmällä .....
3 saada huomiota .....
4 viime vuosina .....
5 jo varhain .....
6 antaa vilaus jstak .....
7 olla kympin oppilas .....
8 sinutella jkta .....
9 olla koukussa jhk .....
10 päästä yliopistoon .....

HOW COME?

Graffiti (page 36, line 38)

Graffiti comes from Italian and translates literally as scratches. In ancient Rome, anyone who had a written message for the public scratched it on the wall for passers-by to see. Many examples of graffiti dating back to 79AD have been discovered on the walls of Pompeii in Italy, including one which translates as "Gaius Julius Primigenius was here. Why were you late?"

HOW COME?

Gossip (page 37, line 55)

The word ***gossip*** tends to have a negative meaning, but it didn't start out that way. It comes from the Old English word *godsibb*, a person who had a similar role to a godparent today. But by the 1300s, the spelling of the word had changed and it also came to mean ***a close friend***. As close friends naturally talk about other friends and family, it was just a short step to the *gossip* of today.

Text 4 What makes Finnish kids so smart?

4 F

Fill in the gaps in the reader's comment on the article. Some of the phrases in exercise 4E will help you.

The secret of their success

Thank you for a thought-provoking article. It

1 ..... around

the world. It is something of a mystery why Finnish students

2 ..... over and over again in

these kinds of surveys. **3** .....

their results have become even better. They are usually

4 ..... and they

5 ..... of us Americans in math,

science and reading. Still, **6** .....

don't seem to be any different than ours. They

7 ..... brain-candy TV series,

listen to loud music and **8** .....

online, so what is it that makes the difference? The answer is simple:

Finns **9** ..... teaching

and learning, whereas we are worried about whether our kids can

10 ..... . And if that wasn't hard

enough, it has to be one of the best ones. Isn't it time we gave them a break?

1	on saanut huomiota
2	saavat huippupisteitä
3	Viime vuosina
4	parhaiden maiden joukossa
5	olla paljon pitemmällä
6	suomalainen nuoriso
7	ovat koukussa
8	viettävät tuntikausia
9	keskittyvät
10	päästä yliopistoon

4 G

Chat Room

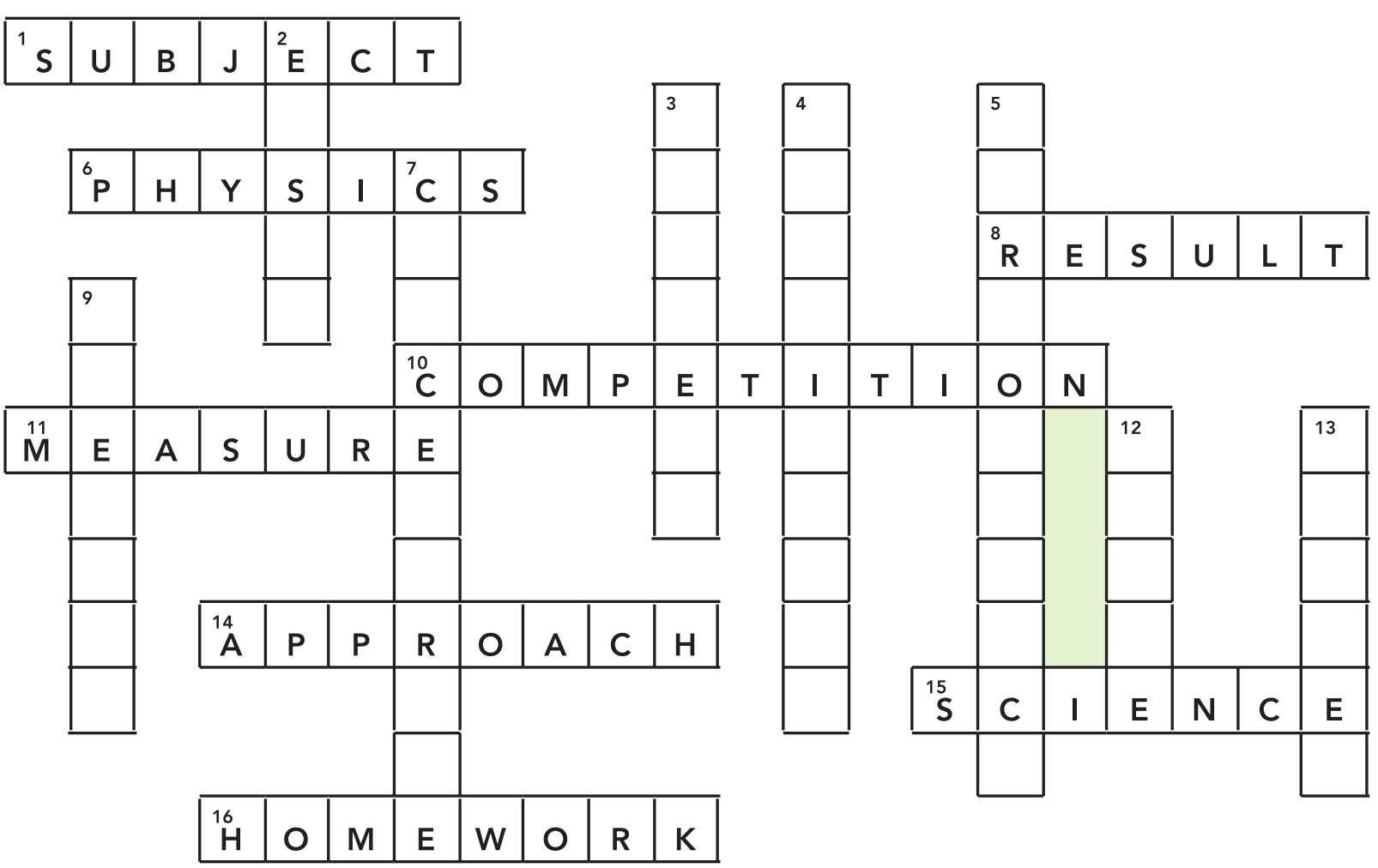
TALKING CROSSWORD

Student A should use the crossword on this page.
Student B should turn to page 42.

You and your partner both have the same crossword, but half of the words are missing in each version. Give each other clues so that you can fill in your missing words. Help each other with spelling where necessary.

Number 1 across is a noun which…
This is similar to… / This means the same as…
It's something that…

STUDENT A



4 G

Chat Room

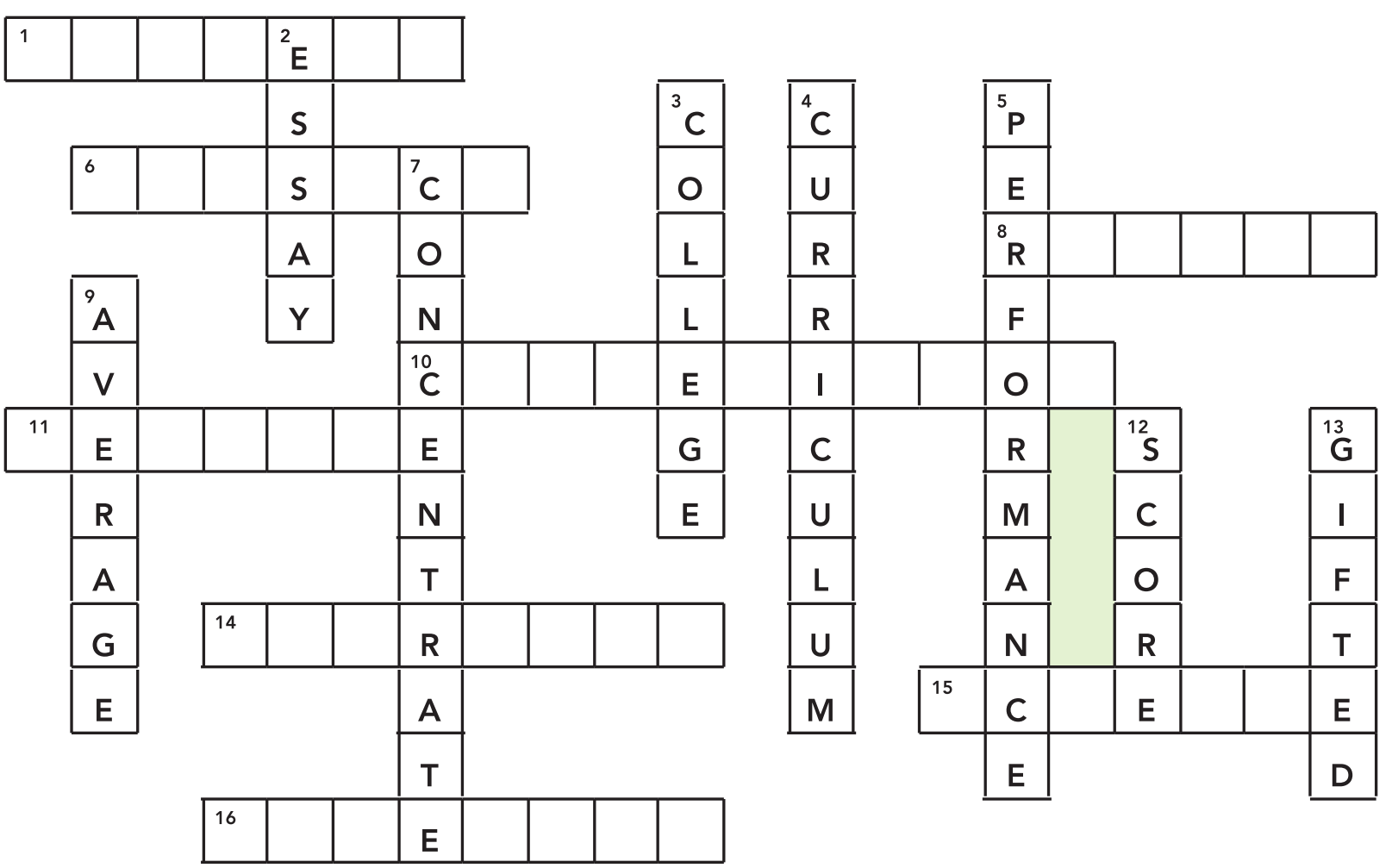
TALKING CROSSWORD

Student B should use the crossword on this page. Student A should turn to page 41.

You and your partner both have the same crossword, but half of the words are missing in each version. Give each other clues so that you can fill in your missing words. Help each other with spelling where necessary.

Number 2 down is a kind/sort/type of…
This is similar to… / This means the same as…
It's something that…

STUDENT B



4 H

Word Power

Pick out at least ten words in the newspaper article that you find interesting for one reason or another. Then write your own sentences in which you use the words.

prowess
Even as a puppy, my dog showed prowess at math.

LEARNING TIP

Making words your own

You will learn new words more easily if you use them in sentences of your own. The funnier or weirder the sentences are, the easier you'll find it to remember the new words.

4 I

An American journalist is visiting your school to try to find out why Finnish students do so well in international comparison surveys. You have volunteered to tell her something about the Finnish school system and present your viewpoints. First fill in the gaps in the journalist's questions. Some of the phrases in exercise 4E will help you.

1 – I'm real grateful for your help. Could you begin by telling me something about ..... in general?

2 – I see. So, could you ..... into your typical school day?

3 – Oh, that's interesting. What ..... do you study?

4 – That's quite a lot. Are there any .....?

5 – Okay. What about ..... then?

6 – Uh huh. U.S. teachers ..... in high schools. How about here?

7 – That sounds reasonable. Teachers and students .... in Finland, don't they? How do you feel about that?

8 – OK, one last question. Why do you think Finnish students .... in the world?

– Thank you. It was real nice talking to you.

1 suomalaisesta koulujärjestelmästä
2 antaa minulle vilauksen
3 (oppi)aineita
4 valinnaiskursseja
5 koulussa järjestettyä vapaa-ajan toimintaa
6 kasaavat läksyjä
7 kutsuvat toisiaan etunimillä
8 ovat fiksuimpien joukossa

Now work in pairs. Act out the interview. One of you is the journalist, the other is… well, you yourself. If you play the part of the journalist, ask further questions to make sure you get all the details you need for your article.

4 J

Write an email to your American friend and tell him or her about your first year in Finnish high school so far. You could, for example, write about

- the good and bad sides of your new school
- what has surprised you
- your most and least favourite subjects
- a funny or unexpected incident which occurred.

Both teachers and students are expected to play by the rules in this Scottish high school.

School Code

Staff expect pupils to:

- **Come to school on time, prepared to work and learn.**
- **Follow all instructions first time.**
- **Allow others to speak without interruption.**
- **Keep hands, feet, objects and unkind words to yourself.**
- **Be safe and calm in all areas of the school.**

Pupils expect staff to:

- **Be polite, consistent and fair.**
- **Prepare and mark their work, including homework, as appropriate.**
- **Listen to pupils.**
- **Recognise and praise good work and behaviour.**
- **Deal with inappropriate behaviour.**

5 A

You're going to hear Oliver Myles, a 21-year-old Brit, talking about his life after leaving school, as well as his dream job and his plans for the future. Before listening, work with a partner. Read through the following dictionary definitions and translate the words into Finnish.

1 conveyor belt [kən'veɪə belt] .....

a long continuously moving band of rubber or metal, used in places such as factories or airports to move things from one place to another

2 GCSEs [dʒiːsiːes'iːz] .....

General Certificate of Secondary Education; examinations taken by English students usually at the age of 15 or 16

3 gap year [gæp jɪə] .....

a year between leaving school and going to university, which some young people spend travelling, earning money or getting work experience

4 interruption [ɪntə'rʌpʃn] .....

a break in what someone is saying or doing

5 mainstream [meɪnstriːm] .....

accepted by or involving most people in society

6 employer [ɪm'ploɪə] .....

a person or a company that gives people work

7 independence [ɪndə'pendəns] .....

the freedom to make your own decisions in life, without having to ask other people for help

8 security [sɪ'kjuərɪti] .....

protection from danger or bad things; the feeling of being safe

9 lifeguard [laɪfgɑːd] .....

someone who saves people from drowning at the beach or a swimming pool

10 ignore [ɪg'nɔː] .....

to behave as if you didn't hear or see someone or something; to not pay any attention to sth

LEARNING TIP

Pre-learning words

If there are a number of unfamiliar words in a listening, they may get in the way and block your understanding. That's why it's useful to learn some key words before you listen, so you can be prepared and build your confidence. Learning words or expressions beforehand will also awaken your interest in the listening task, and lead you to make useful predictions about the content.

Text 5

Never forget

5 B

First listen to Oliver describing the British school system. You're going to hear the description twice, the first time straight through. Fill in the missing parts during the second listening.

PART 1

I sometimes feel like I'm on a giant conveyor belt. I feel I'm a product that's continually being processed in a factory. In our society you're born; you go to **1** ....., and then on to **2** ..... **.** // You study for five years for your **3** ..... in **4** ..... **.** // Then, if you **5** ..... them, you can go on to **6** .... to study for your **7** ..... which, if you get the right **8** ....., allow you to go to **9** ..... to study for a **10** ..... for the next 3–4 years. //

Before you go on listening, work with a partner and translate the words you added into Finnish.

PART 2

Now listen to the second part, which you will hear only once.
Answer the following questions in Finnish during the pauses.
Read through the questions first.

A Miksi työnantajien mielestä välivuoden pitäminen kannattaa? Mainitse kaksi asiaa.

.....

.....

* * *

B Mitä Oliver tekee kesäisin ja talvisin? Missä?

.....

.....

* * *

C Miksi Oliver ei viihtynyt kaupungissa? Mainitse kaksi asiaa.

.....

.....

* * *

D Mitä Oliver haluaa välttää omassa elämässään? Mainitse kaksi asiaa.

.....

.....

* * *

E Mitä Oliver ei halua koskaan unohtaa? Mainitse kaksi asiaa.

.....

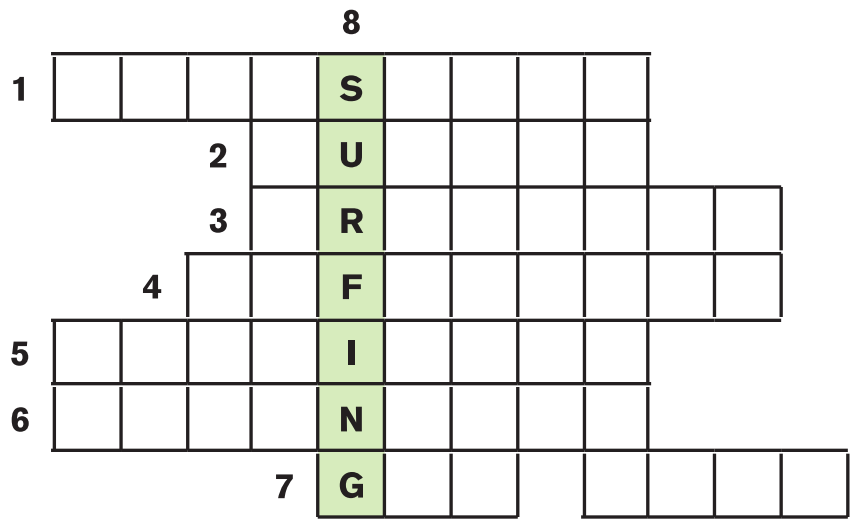
.....

* * *

5 c

Word Power

Work with a partner. Now that you have listened to the whole text, see if you can remember what Oliver said in more detail. Read the quotes and fill in the missing words in the puzzle.



1 "I refuse to follow in other people's ....."

2 "You must knuckle down to serious work – start earning money and making plans for the ....."

3 "I sometimes save people from ..... as part of my working life."

4 "Every summer I work as a beach ..... in Cornwall."

5 "How can ..... be so hard to achieve?"

6 "Life should be an ..... and if you're on that conveyor belt, it will not happen."

7 "I'm now on my fourth ..... and I'm happy, truly happy."

8 "..... means everything to me and nothing will ever remove me from the ocean."

6 A

Take a look at the subjects in the box. Make sure you know what they mean. Form groups of three or four and discuss the following questions.

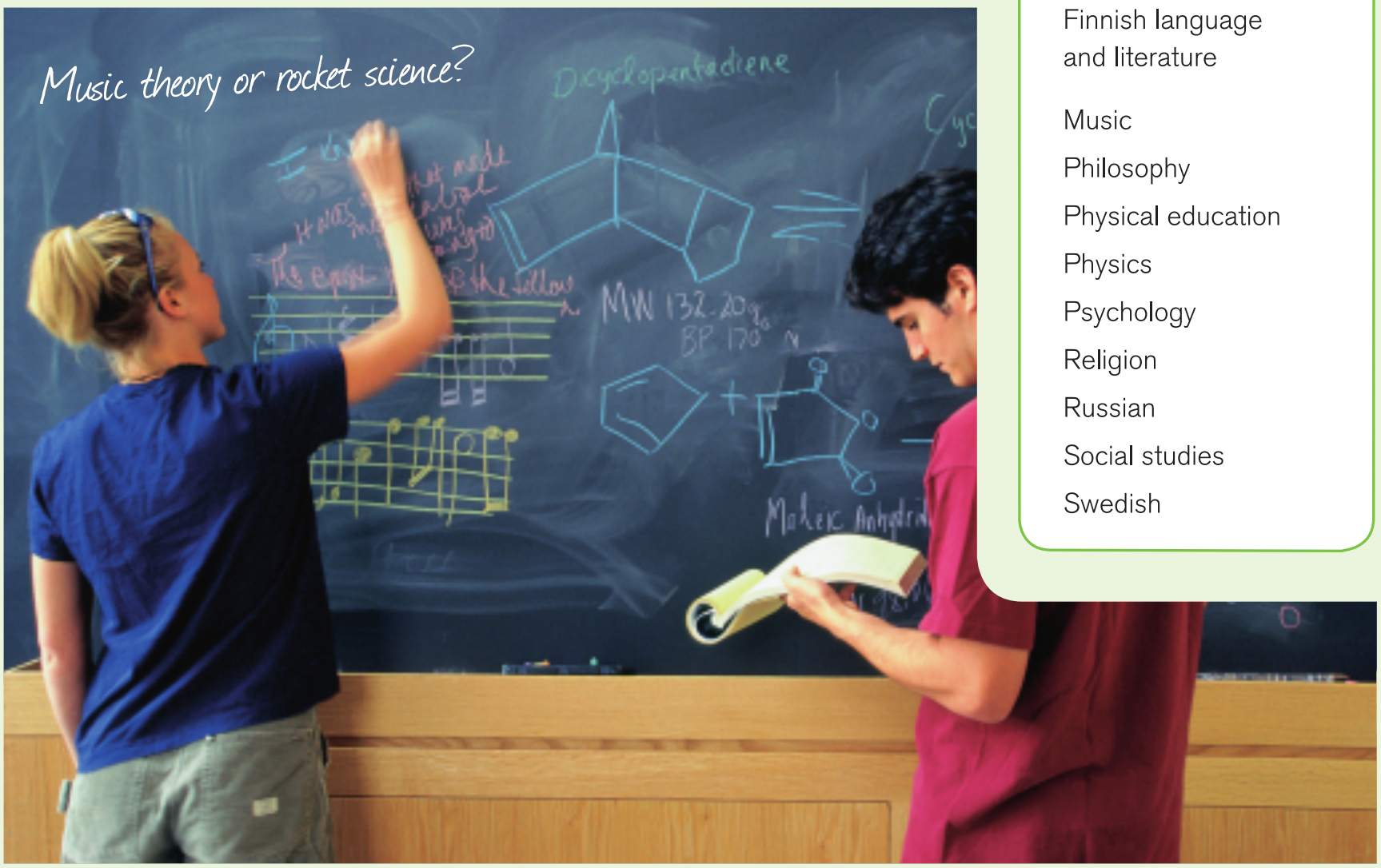
- Which subjects do you enjoy studying? Why?
  Has this changed over the years?

- The Finnish curriculum is fairly academic.
  Do you feel more attention should be paid to practical skills?
  If so, what sort of skills would you find useful?

- In the UK system, students take their A levels in just two or three subjects, according to what their further education plans are.
  Should Finnish schools adopt the same system?
  If you could choose, which three subjects would you specialize in just now and why?

- Do you have learning difficulties in any of the subjects?
  What sort of support is / should be given to students who have problems with certain subjects?

Art
Biology
Chemistry
English
Ethics
French
Geography
German
Guidance counselling
Health education
History
Home economics
ICT
Mathematics
Finnish language and literature
Music
Philosophy
Physical education
Physics
Psychology
Religion
Russian
Social studies
Swedish



Text 6

The Curious Incident of the Dog in the Night-time **is a murder mystery novel like no other. The detective, and narrator, is Christopher Boone. Christopher is fifteen and has Asperger's Syndrome. He knows a very great deal about Maths and very little about human beings. He loves lists, patterns and the truth. He hates the colours yellow and brown and being touched. He has never gone further than the end of the road on his own, but when he finds a neighbour's dog murdered he sets out on a terrifying journey which will turn his whole world upside down.**

Chapter 71

All the other children at my school are stupid. Except I'm not meant to call them stupid, even though this is what they are. I'm meant to say that they have learning difficulties or that they have special needs. But this is stupid because everyone has learning difficulties because learning to speak French or understanding Relativity is difficult, and also everyone has special needs, like Father who has to carry a little packet of artificial sweetening tablets around with him to put in his coffee to stop him getting fat, or Mrs Peters who wears a beige-coloured hearing aid, or Siobhan who has glasses so thick that they give you a headache if you borrow them, and none of these people are Special Needs, even if they have special needs.

But Siobhan said we have to use those words because people used to call children like the children at school spaz and crip and mong which were nasty words. But that is stupid too because sometimes the children from the school down the road see us in the street when we're getting off the bus and they shout, 'Special Needs! Special Needs!' But I don't take any notice because I don't listen to what other people say and only sticks and stones can break my bones and I have my Swiss Army Knife if they hit me and if I kill them it will be self-defence and I won't go to prison.

I am going to prove that I'm not stupid. Next month I'm going to take my A level in Maths and I'm going to get an A grade. No one has ever

taken an A level at our school before and the headmistress, Mrs Gascoyne, didn't want me to take it at first. She said they didn't have the facilities to let us sit A levels. But Father had an argument with Mrs Gascoyne and he got really cross.

Mrs Gascoyne said they didn't want to treat me differently from everyone else in the school because then everyone would want to be treated differently and it would set a precedent. And I could always do my A levels later, at 18.

I was sitting in Mrs Gascoyne's office with Father when she said these things. And Father said, 'Christopher is getting a crap enough deal already, don't you think, without you shitting on him from a great height as well. Jesus, this is the one thing he is really good at.'

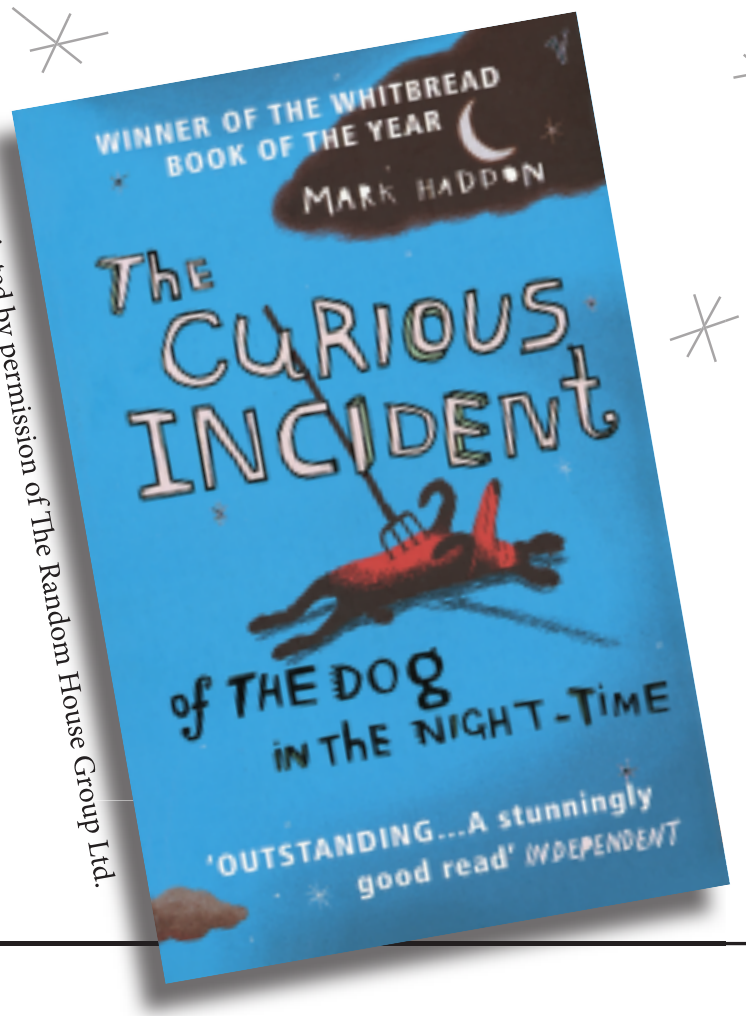
Then Mrs Gascoyne said that she and Father should talk about this at some later point on their own. But Father asked whether she wanted to say things she was embarrassed to say in front of me, and she said no, so he said, 'Say them now, then.'

And she said that if I sat an A level I would have to have a member of staff looking after me on my own in a separate room. And Father said he would pay someone £50 to do it after school and he wasn't going to take no for an answer. And she said she'd go away and think about it. And the next week she rang Father at home and told him that I could take the A level and the Reverend Peters would be what is called the invigilator.

And after I've taken A level Maths I am going to take A level Further Maths and Physics and then I can go to university. There is not a university in our town, which is Swindon, because it is a small place. So we will have to move to another town where there is a university because I don't want to live on my own or in a house with other students. But that will be all right because Father wants to move to a different town as well. He sometimes says things like, 'We've got to get out of this town, kiddo.' And sometimes he says, 'Swindon is the arsehole of the world.'

Then, when I've got a degree in Maths, or Physics, or Maths and Physics, I will be able to get a job and earn lots of money and I will be able to pay someone who can look after me and cook my meals and wash my clothes, or I will get a lady to marry me and be my wife and she can look after me so I can have company and not be on my own.

From *The Curious Incident of the Dog in the Night-time* by Mark Haddon, published by Jonathan Cape. Reprinted by permission of The Random House Group Ltd.



Reprinted by permission of The Random House Group Ltd.

About the author

Mark Haddon (b. 1962) started his career as an illustrator and cartoonist, then moved on to creating and writing children's TV series. In 1987 he published his first book for children, which he wrote and illustrated. His first novel for adults *The Curious Incident of the Dog in the Night-time* won the Whitbread Book of the Year Award, a Commonwealth Writers' Award for Best First Book in 2003, as well as several other awards.

Apart from writing, Mark does marathon canoeing and, as he puts it, 'various other masochistic sports activities'.

6 B

Text Wise

People's attitudes towards Christopher vary. In what way? Fill in the chart. The first one has been started for you.

Christopher himself *considers himself smarter than his schoolmates,...*
Other children
Mrs Gasgoyne
Father

6 C

Phrase Bank

Find the following items in the introduction and the extract.

1 itsekseen .....

2 lähteä matkalle .....

3 jättää huomioimatta jtak .....

4 suorittaa ylioppilaskoe .....

5 ärtyä .....

6 toimia ennakkotapauksena .....

7 olla hyvä jssak .....

8 olla hyväksymättä kieltävää vastausta .....

9 suorittaa yliopistotutkinto jssak aineessa .....

10 olla seuraa .....

6 D

Fill in the missing parts. Some of the expressions in exercise 6C will help you.

The curious case of Bobby Brooks

Bobby Turongo Brooks is the youngest person ever

1 ..... from the University of Waikato, NZ. He also **2** ..... for how to go about it. Bobby first enrolled in a special science programme at 12, enrolled full-time for his BSc at the age of 13 and completed his BSc programme by the time he was 16 years old.

At first, Bobby's parents **3** ..... of their young son's curiosity about life, but they soon realized he **4** ..... science when he started asking about the origins of the universe at the age of six. He had also started **5** ..... with kids his age and older because they didn't learn as quickly as he did. So his parents decided **6** ..... from their other children by choosing home-schooling, even though it meant he would have to study **7** ..... and **8** ..... . They set aside **9** ..... for this purpose and made sure they had all the right facilities to give Bobby the education he needed. Their decision seems to have paid off as Bobby **10** ....., studying for an MSc and doing research into a cure for cancer.

1 suorittaa yliopistotutkinto kemiassa
2 toimi ennakkotapauksena
3 jättivät huomioimatta
4 oli hyvä
5 ärtyä
6 kohdella häntä eri tavalla
7 itsekseen
8 ei olisi seuraa
9 erillinen huone
10 on juuri lähtenyt uudelle matkalle

6 E

Discuss some or all of the following points with your partner or in a small group.

1. Did you find the chapter difficult or easy to read? In what way?
2. Would this chapter encourage you to read the whole book? Why? / Why not?
3. Do you think the book is prize-winning material? Why? / Why not?
4. Christopher says that Special Needs is a stupid label because we all have special needs in life. What are yours?
5. The extract contains some examples of bad language and some offensive terms. Why do you think the writer uses such expressions? What was your reaction when you read them?

6 F

Christopher Boone, the character in the extract, was trying hard to get into the mainstream, dreaming about a university degree, earning lots of money and eventually getting married. Oli Myles in Text 5, on the other hand, talked about wanting something quite different out of life. Which person do you identify with more closely? Why?

Write a journal entry describing what you expect your future to be like and how the choices you have made (eg your choice of courses) may influence your future plans.

Unit 3

Celtic tales

7 A

You're going to read a magazine article describing the ways in which Ireland has changed in recent years. First, see how much you know about the country in general by reading through the following bits of information and choosing the correct alternative.

1 Ireland is made up of two parts: the Republic of Ireland, which covers five sixths of the country, and Northern Ireland, which is part of the United Kingdom. The population of the island as a whole is **A** three **B** six **C** ten million.

2 The Republic of Ireland is a popular destination for visitors, despite the weather, which can sometimes make you wish you had webbed feet! Yet the rain is the very reason why Ireland is known as **A** the Ruby Isle **B** the Emerald Isle **C** the Pearl Isle. It's the rain that keeps the rolling hills so green.

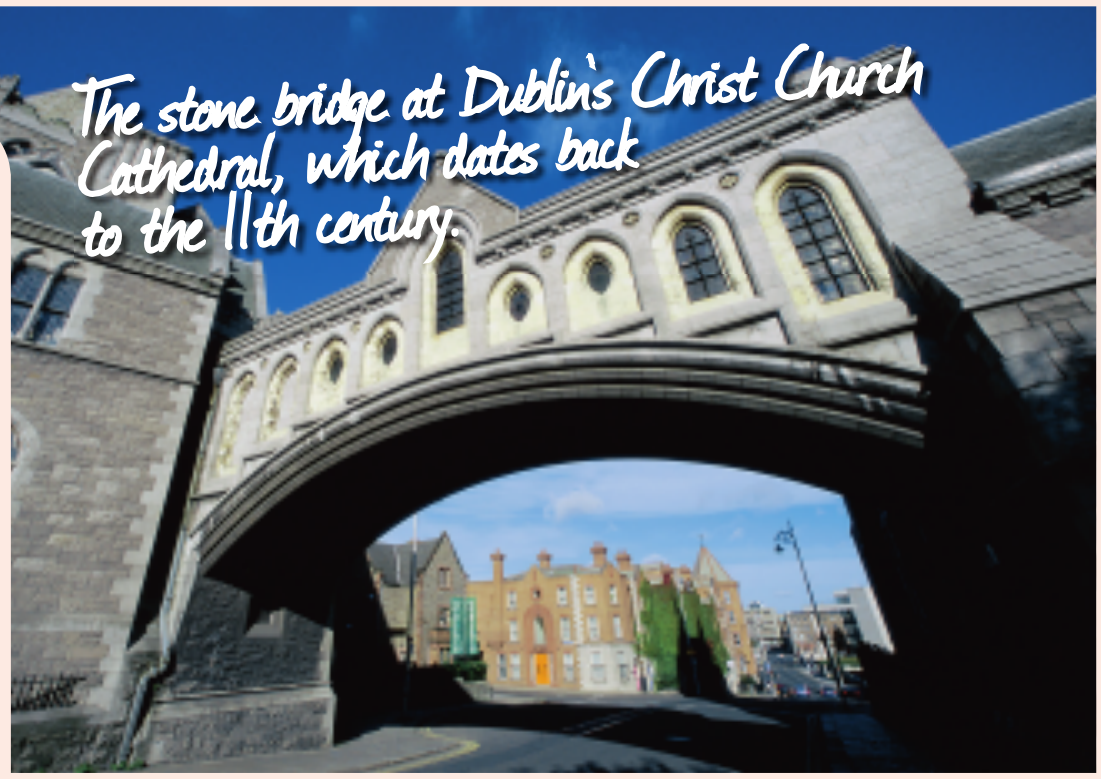
3 The Irish will tell you that it never rains in the pub. Perhaps that's why there are over 11,000 of them! They are the place where the 'craic' (pronounced 'crack'), a mixture of drink, talk, fun, and often live music, is at its best. Irish drinking culture is also forever linked with Guinness, the dark, velvety drink with the creamy head, which is symbolized by **A** an accordion **B** a set of bagpipes **C** a harp on the glass.

4–5 Irish people are supposed to be blessed with two special characteristics, 'the luck of the Irish' and something called 'the gift of the gab'. The first needs little explanation, but the second is a reference to the ability to **A** talk **B** sing **C** dance well. The gift is said to be given to anyone who has **A** touched **B** kissed **C** kicked the Blarney Stone at Blarney Castle near Cork, which dates back to the fifteenth century.

6–7 One of the biggest annual celebrations in the country is **A** Saint Patrick's Day **B** Saint George's Day **C** Saint David's Day, which is held on **A** February 14th **B** March 17th **C** October 31st and commemorates Ireland's patron saint.

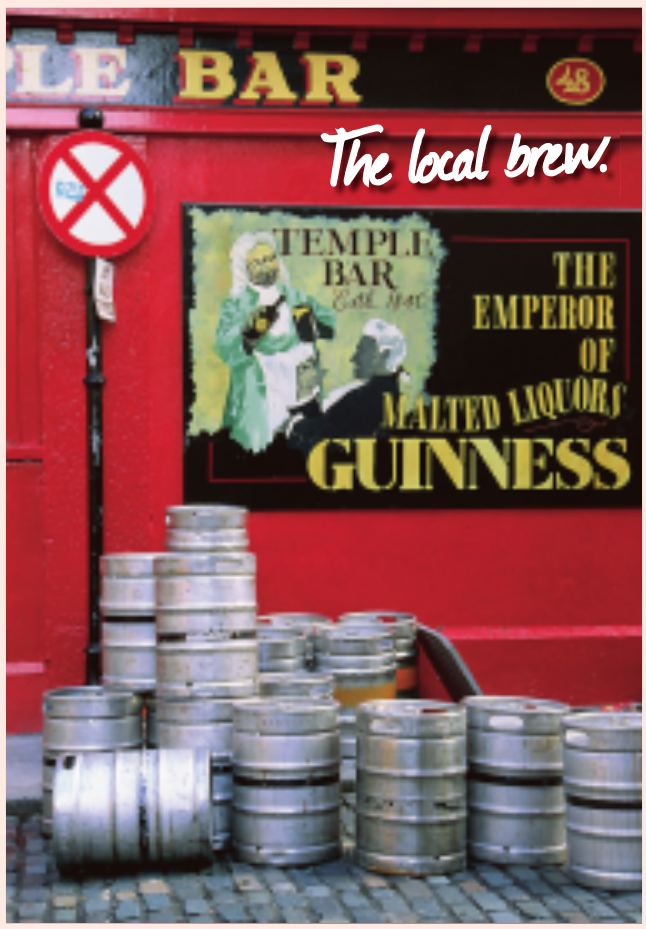
8 No introduction to Ireland would be complete without a mention of a few of its many famous sons and daughters. The island has given us bands like U2 and the Corrs, as well as writers like George Bernard Shaw, Oscar Wilde, and a host of young female newcomers such as Marian Keyes and Cecelia Ahern. There has even been an Irish Bond, played to perfection by **A** Sean Connery **B** Roger Moore **C** Pierce Brosnan.

Listen to check your answers.



The stone bridge at Dublin's Christ Church Cathedral, which dates back to the 11th century.

Chilling out in St. Stephen's Green – Dublin's back garden.



The local brew.

The shamrocks are a grand touch.

Text 7

Ireland & Co

Today the Emerald Isle is just as well known for its booming business landscape as it is for its rolling green hills. But is it still the land of opportunity? Two insiders give their views.

Dublin-born and proud of it, ***Ryan O'Donnell*** *explains why he recently turned down a job offer from an IT company on the other side of the Atlantic.*

"People thought I was out of my mind when I passed up the chance to work in Silicon Valley. They just couldn't get their heads around the fact that I had chosen grey Dublin drizzle over bright California sunshine. Sure, ten years ago I would have quit my job and said 'yes' in a heartbeat, but Ireland is where it's happening just now workwise. I reckon I have a better standard of living here at the minute than I could ever hope to achieve in the States. The IT sector is going from strength to strength, and unemployment and income tax are lower than ever. Of course there's a lot more competition for jobs than there used to be. Some of my colleagues get hot under the collar because they think migrant workers are stealing our jobs, but I don't buy that for a second. In many ways, migrant workers have been the lifeblood of the Irish economy in recent years. They're not afraid to get their hands dirty and we'd have a labour shortage in many fields if it wasn't for them. People would do well to remember Ireland's own tradition of emigration before they start whining about foreigners muscling in on their jobs."

Polish immigrant ***Marik Janiczek*** *moved to Ireland eighteen months ago with his wife and ten-month-old daughter. He is currently employed by a construction firm in Cork.*

"I suppose some of the luck of the Irish has rubbed off on me because I haven't been out of work since I arrived. We're employed on short-term contracts in the building trade so the job security isn't grand, but I haven't had any trouble finding work and there's plenty of overtime if you want it. If I was laid off today, I could probably walk into a new job tomorrow. Some of my Czech and Lithuanian co-workers haven't been so lucky, mind you. There are employers out there who are quick to take advantage of their poor English skills and lack of knowledge about Irish labour law. They pay their foreign employees wages below the minimum level and then fire them as soon as they step out of line. I heard about one Polish plumber who lost his job just because he needed to take the morning off to go to a funeral. You have to know your rights and join a trade union as soon as you're hired so that no one can exploit you. We migrants may not be Irish citizens, but that doesn't mean we're second-class citizens."

Translated from Polish by Sinead Flynn-Skrakowski

A Celtic fairytale

Once upon a time, Ireland was the poor man of Europe. Unemployment was high, national self-esteem was low, and young people couldn't wait to emigrate in search of better work prospects abroad. But in less than two decades, the poor man has been transformed into a Celtic Tiger, so called because of the country's similarity to the fast-growing Asian Tiger economies. Many claim that Ireland's rags to riches story is quite simply due to the financial support it has received from Brussels. Yet other EU countries such as Portugal and Greece have also been on the receiving end of generous handouts, without doing so well.

The truth is that Ireland's success is thanks to a winning combination of factors. First and foremost, it's all about education, education, education – something which the Irish government has invested in heavily during recent decades. This, in turn, has encouraged greater numbers of young people to go on to higher education, not just in academic fields but also in technical and vocational subjects like ICT, engineering and business studies – the very areas where the demand for jobs is highest. In addition, about half of Ireland's population is under the age of thirty and entering the workforce, unlike the rest of Europe where a vast majority are looking forward to retiring.

The Emerald Isle has also been happy to give a warm Irish welcome to migrant workers. The country that used to suffer from the brain drain has now become a magnet for foreign workers. Add to this the fact that international companies are falling over themselves to open offices and build factories in this Celtic business mecca, and you have all the ingredients for a happy ending.

HOW COME?

Plumber (page 58, line 50)

The word ***plumber*** comes from the Latin word ***plumbum***, meaning the metal 'lead'. In ancient Rome, the word ***plumbarius*** referred to someone who worked with lead, the metal which pipes were commonly made of. The chemical symbol for lead, ***Pb***, has the same origin.

7 B

Read through Ryan's and Marik's accounts and answer the questions in Finnish.

1. Ryan kieltäytyi työpaikasta Yhdysvalloissa. Mitkä olivat hänen syynsä?
2. Ryan näkee siirtotyöläiset hyvänä asiana. Miten hän perustelee näkemyksensä?
3. Marikin elämä on sujunut hyvin Irlannissa. Millä tavalla?
4. Marik kertoo, että kaikkien asiat eivät ole yhtä hyvin kuin hänen. Mitkä asiat auttavat sopeutumaan työelämään vieraassa maassa?

Now read the section *A Celtic fairytale* and fill in the grid with information from the text in Finnish. Write your answers in note form.

Irlanti aikaisemmin	**Syitä Irlannin menestykseen**
Ongelmat	Taloudellinen tuki
	Nuorten koulutus
Ongelmien seuraus	Työvoimarakenne
	Asenteet
	Kansainväliset yritykset

7 c

Work in groups of three. Think back to the KickStart and the news article and what you have learned about Ireland and the Irish. Talk over some or all of the following points in your group.

1 What did you already know about Ireland? What was new?

2 Did anything surprise you? Is there any information about the country you could add?

3 Can you spot any similarities between Irish and Finnish people and their lifestyles?

4 Would you like to visit Ireland or consider living and working there? Why? / Why not?

7 D

Find the following items in the text.

1 kieltäytyä jstak .....

2 olla järjiltään .....

3 kiivastua .....

4 olla työttömänä .....

5 on myönnettävä / tosin .....

6 pitää (aamu) vapaata .....

7 olla jnk ansiota .....

8 kaikkein ensimmäiseksi .....

9 vuorostaan .....

10 odottaa innokkaasti jtak .....

The Liffey Bridge, aka the Ha'penny Bridge, across the River Liffey in Dublin.

7 E

Two office workers are having a chat during their tea break.
Take the part of either Col, who asks the questions, or Pat, who answers them, and act out the dialogue.
Feel free to add extra details. Some of the expressions in exercise 7D will help you.

Col	*Pat*
• vapaapäivä eilen?	• työhaastattelussa • sai työn
• parempi työtarjous toisesta IT-yrityksestä?	• työ suklaatehtaasta • tyttöystävän ansiota, että huomasi ilmoituksen
• olla järjiltään?	• hyvä tarjous, ei voinut kieltäytyä • tosin palkka vähän alempi
• miksi vaihtaa tietokonealalta?	• tyttöystävän kanssa hulluna suklaaseen • odottaa innokkaasti työn viemistä kotiin

7 F

Scan the text for all the work-related words. Add them to the columns below and use them to finish the sentences which follow. Then compare your sentences with your partner's.

Work-related verbs	Work-related nouns

1 The most important things in a job…

2 Some negative aspects about working life…

3 I would quit my job if…

4 When you get a permanent job…

5 Getting a good education…

7 G

WHAT DO YOU DO FOR A LIVING?

First read the definitions of the words which can be translated as *työ*, *työpaikka*, *työvoima* and *ammatti* in Finnish. Then fill in the appropriate words in the sentences on the next page.

work	definition	used in a general way (note: no indefinite article, no plural)
	example	I started work when I was 18.
	collocations	work experience, work permit, working class, working conditions, working hours, working life
a job	definition	the work you do regularly to earn money
	example	I got a job in a supermarket.
	collocations	job advertisement, job application, job offer, job satisfaction, job seeker
trade	definition	a job needing special skills with your hands
	example	My grandfather was a plumber by trade.
	collocation	trade union
labour	definition	(physical) work; all the people who work for a company or in a country
	example	Many children are forced to do manual labour instead of getting an education.
	collocations	child labour, labour market
occupation	definition	the job or profession that a person does to earn a living; used mainly on official forms
	example	State your name, age and occupation in the space below.
profession	definition	the kind of work for which you need special training and a good education
	example	Johnson was a barrister by profession.

1 I saw the ..... advertised on the internet.

2 Heather does voluntary ..... for the Red Cross.

3 Some experts predict that there will be a ..... shortage in Finland in the next few years.

4 Nursing is often seen as a female ..... .

5 People in the medical ..... have to train for many years.

6 She's got a ..... as a waitress in a Greek restaurant.

7 I'm afraid I won't be able to join you at the pub after ..... this evening. I've got too much ..... to do.

8 I always try to be in bed by eleven during the ..... week.

9 What would your dream ..... be?

10 Why not go in for a ..... like carpentry if you're good with your hands?

Ireland is just the job when you want to take time out.

7 H

Complete the sentences, using the words and expressions in the box. Note that there are two items too many in the box. Put them in sentences of your own which bring out the meaning of the words.

to buy	English skills	income tax	self-esteem
construction	funeral	migrant	standard of living
to emigrate	higher education	plumber	to take advantage of

1 The Wormleys built their own house, but they wisely hired a ..... to fit their bathroom.

2 A United Nations economic report recently claimed that the Nordic countries have the best ..... in the world.

3 It's amazing how many European job advertisements mention that applicants must have good written and spoken .....

4 A sincere compliment can really boost a person's ..... .

5 If you're a member of a trade union, it's less likely that your employer will be able ..... you.

6 After high school young people usually go in for .... in the hope of eventually getting a better job.

7 The Prime Minister said he's going to increase pensions, but most senior citizens don't ..... that for a second.

8 Life can be tough when you're a .....: new country, new language, new working conditions – you name it.

9 Queen Victoria not only wore black at her husband Albert's ....., but for the remaining forty years of her reign after his death.

10 According to the old saying, there are two things in life which can't be avoided: death and .....

LEARNING TIP

Looking for context clues

When you're asked to fill in gaps in sentences or a text, look for context clues in the surrounding words. First read the whole sentence to find out what the topic is. From the context, decide whether the missing item is a verb, adjective, noun, etc, and what form it should take. After you've completed the sentence, translate it into Finnish in your head to check whether it makes sense and is grammatically correct.

7 I

Imagine you have just started living and working in Finland. Describe your thoughts and feelings in your blog.

8 A

You are going to read an extract from *Where Rainbows End* by Cecelia Ahern. Before that, read through the information on this page and discuss the following questions with your partner.

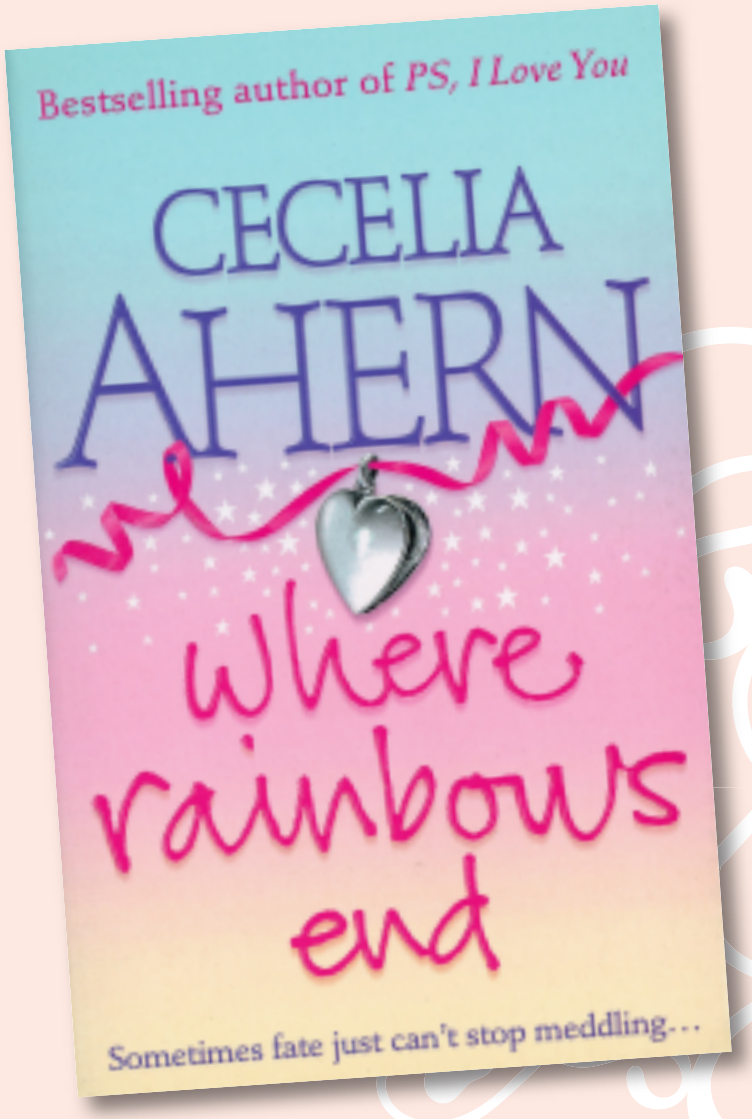
1. What kind of impression do you get of the novel when you look at the cover of the book and the *About the author* box?
2. Based on the plot summary, what do you predict is going to happen in the book?
3. Do you think you're going to like the extract? Why? / Why not?
4. How do you choose the books you read for pleasure?

About the author

Cecelia Ahern

Cecelia Ahern was born in Dublin in 1981, and is the daughter of the former Prime Minister of Ireland, Bertie Ahern. Cecelia published her first 'chick lit' novel, *PS. I Love You*, at the age of twenty-three and it quickly became a bestseller around the world, before being made into a film. Her second book, *Where Rainbows End*, also topped the bestseller lists in Ireland and the UK.

Cecelia's novels are about real people who have to cope with everyday problems, and who get to know themselves and what they really want out of life in the process. Her books are all the more enjoyable because of the typical Irish humour they contain.



PLOT SUMMARY

Rosie Dunne and Alex Stewart were the best of friends while growing up together in Dublin. However, when they were teenagers, they got separated when Alex moved to the States with his family. Both were devastated and sure they would lose contact with each other, but their friendship survived, despite the miles and passing years.

In *Where Rainbows End*, Rosie's story is told through the letters, emails and instant messages that the main characters send to each other.

Text 8

In the following extract from the novel, we meet twenty-something Rosie, a single mum who works as a secretary in a paperclip factory in Dublin. She is bored with her life and dissatisfied with her job because her lifelong dream has been to work in a hotel. One day she gets totally fed up with her boss, Andy Sheedy, who she feels is sexually harassing her. She decides to take action, supported by her workmate, Ruby. This decision is the first step in making her dreams come true…

Part 1, chapter 12

Ms Rosie Dunne,

Andy Sheedy Paperclip & Co. will no longer be requiring your services, which means that your contract will therefore not be up for renewal next month as was previously discussed.

You are, however, entitled to remain as an employee of Andy Sheedy Paperclip & Co. until the end of the month, i.e. 30 June.

Andy Sheedy Paperclip & Co. thanks you for the work you have put into the company over the past few years and we wish you luck in the future.

Yours sincerely,
Andy Sheedy
Owner of Andy Sheedy Paperclip & Co.

You have an instant message from: ROSIE

Rosie: I faxed the letter over, did you see it?

Ruby: Ha ha ha ha ha ha.

Rosie: Do you know what? The more I read it, the more I'm glad I'm leaving. The name Andy Sheedy Paperclip & Co. says it all really, doesn't it? I wonder who wrote the letter for him, seeing I'm his secretary and that's my job. I probably did it myself and didn't even realise it. Ah well, so what do you think?

Ruby: This is the best way to leave. Rosie Dunne, you will go down in history in this building as

the woman who told Randy Andy to eff off. I will spread the word, Rosie; you being fired will not have been in vain. I'll miss you. Where will you go?

Rosie: I have absolutely no idea.

Ruby: Why don't you apply for a job in a hotel?

Rosie: I know, I have a slight obsession with them. Before I had Katie all I ever wanted to do was run a hotel. I don't think that will ever happen now, but we all need dreams. We all need hope, that something more than what we have is possible to achieve.

Perhaps it's the huge furniture that makes me feel so safe in hotels, like oversized vases the size of people, and couches that wouldn't fit my living room and kitchen put together. I feel like Alice in Wonderland in hotel lobbies. At least I have a month to find somewhere. It shouldn't be that hard. I'd better start writing up my CV.

Ruby: That shouldn't take long then.

From: Rosie
To: Alex
Subject: Is my CV OK?

Attachment: CV.doc
Please, please help me with my CV or my poor daughter and I will starve to death. How do I make all my crappy jobs look impressive? Help! Help! Help!

From: Alex
To: Rosie
Subject: Re: Is my CV OK?

Attachment: CV.doc
As you can see (by the attached document) I have been over your CV. The one you sent me was practically perfect as it was, of course, but I just fixed the grammar and a few spelling mistakes… you no how great at spelling I am.

By the way, Rosie, you haven't been doing 'crappy' jobs, as you so nicely phrased it. I don't think you understand the difficulty of what you are doing. You are a full-time single mum who has a job as a personal secretary to a very successful businessman. I only changed the words around, I didn't alter the truth in any way. What you have been doing day after day is incredible. When I come home from work, I'm so shattered that I just collapse; I barely take care of myself, never mind another person.

Don't underestimate yourself, Rosie; don't play down what you do. When you go into your interviews, keep your head held high and feel confident that you are an incredibly hard worker (when you want to be), you have the wonderful ability to work with other people as you are always well liked (except that time when we had to do a group project in school on the planets and you insisted on drawing little men on Mars and little women on Venus over Susie Corrigan's picture that took her weeks to do in art class, which ended up causing everyone in the group to walk out in protest, leaving just the two of us having to start another one all by ourselves. God, what is it about you and me being together that makes everyone hate us?). You're wonderful, beautiful, smart and intelligent, and if you knew anything about coronary diseases, I'd hire you myself.

I've suggested adding that you were offered a place in Boston College, which is impressive, so everything will be fine. Just be yourself and they'll love you.

Just one more thing. I strongly suggest that you apply for a job that you actually like this time. You would be surprised at how easy it is to get out of bed in the morning when you're going to something that doesn't make you want to jump off the top floor of the bus. How about finally trying to find a place in a hotel? You've wanted to do that since you stayed in the Holiday Inn in London when you were seven, remember?

Go for it and let me no how you get on.

Reprinted by permission of HarperCollins Publishers Ltd
© Cecelia Ahern 2004

HOW COME?

Coronary (page 69, line 102)

The word ***coronary***, an adjective meaning 'relating to the heart', has quite a poetic origin. It comes from the Latin word *coronarius*, which referred to a crown of flowers or leaves. The word was eventually applied to the heart because of the blood vessels which encircle it, like a crown.

8 B

Work with a partner. Find the parts in the extract that support the following points. The first one has been done for you.

lines 12–25 **letter of dismissal**

1 Rosie will be fired by Andy Sheedy Paperclip & Co.

Andy Sheedy Paperclip & Co. will no longer be requiring your services

2 Earlier, there had been some talk about Rosie continuing in the company.

lines 26–56 **instant message**

3 Rosie was the first one who told the boss what she really thought of him.

4 Rosie has always been interested in hotels.

lines 65–116 **Alex's email**

5 Alex has checked Rosie's CV.

6 Alex has problems spelling the word *know*.

7 Rosie takes care of her daughter on her own 24/7.

8 Alex is exhausted after the working day.

9 Rosie shouldn't put herself down.

10 Rosie is very sociable and gets along well with other people.

11 Alex is a doctor.

12 Alex advises Rosie to finally find work that she enjoys doing.

8 c

Choose the alternative that is closest in meaning to the word in bold.

1 Andy Sheedy Paperclip & Co. will no longer be **requiring** your services. (line 14)
- **A** using
- **B** appreciating
- **C** needing

2 I know, I have a slight **obsession** with them. (43)
- **A** a strong dislike
- **B** a fixed idea
- **C** a past experience

3 I didn't **alter** the truth in any way. (80)
- **A** change
- **B** accept
- **C** find

4 What you have been doing day after day is **incredible**. (81)
- **A** unacceptable
- **B** unnecessary
- **C** unbelievable

5 I'm so **shattered** that I just collapse. (82)
- **A** disappointed
- **B** tired
- **C** drunk

6 I'm so shattered that I just **collapse**. (83)
- **A** fall down
- **B** fall asleep
- **C** fall ill

7 …don't **play down** what you do. (86)
- **A** think little of
- **B** tell lies about
- **C** toy with

8 D

Discuss the questions in groups of three.

1 What kind of person is Rosie in your opinion? Do you sympathize with her? Why? / Why not?

2 What does the extract tell you about Alex, about his personality and attitude?

3 Did you find the extract easy to read? Why? / Why not?

4 Which parts of the extract would you say are typical of 'chick lit'?

5 Are you tempted to read the whole book? Why? / Why not?

8 E

Find the following items in the extract.

1 olla oikeutettu jhk .....

2 muutaman viime vuoden aikana .....

3 toivottaa jllek onnea .....

4 päästä historiankirjoihin .....

5 turhaan .....

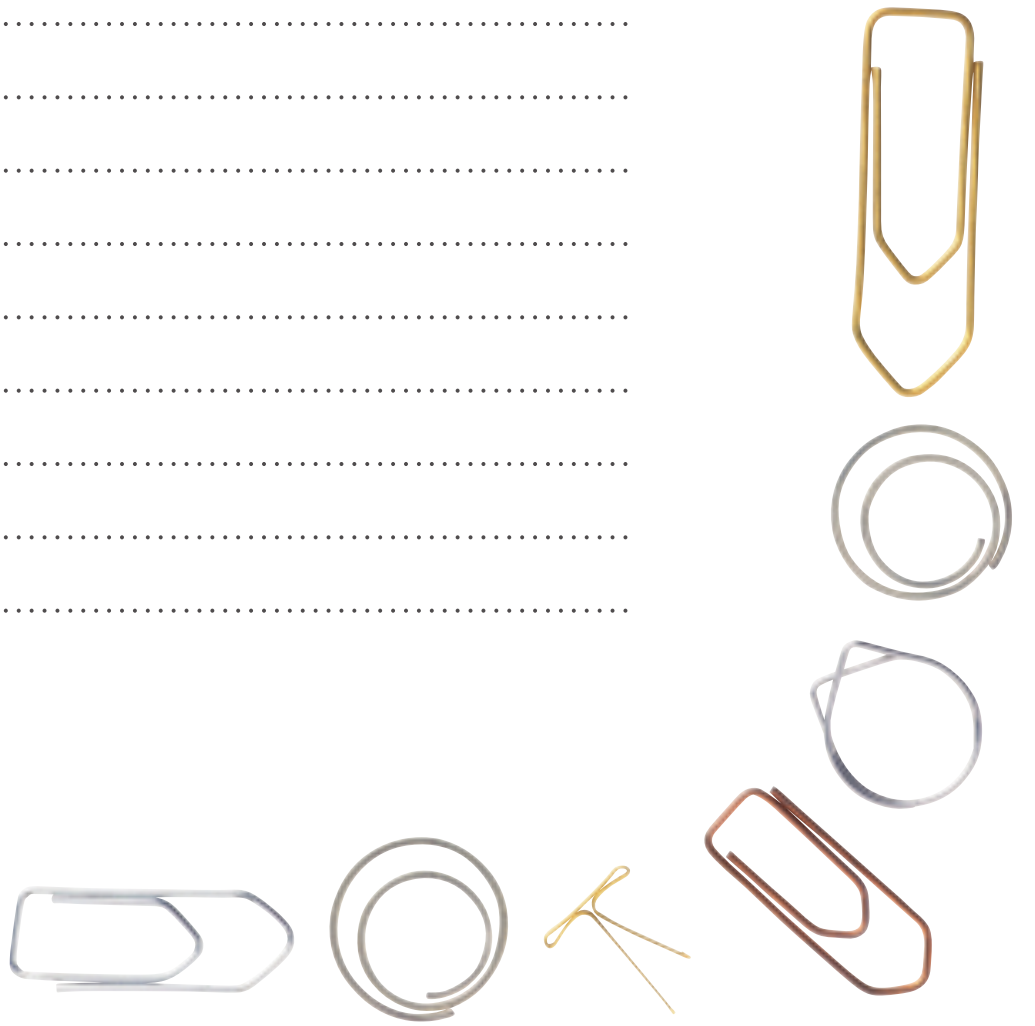
6 hakea työpaikkaa .....

7 olisi parasta tehdä jtak .....

8 puhumattakaan .....

9 haluta välttämättä tehdä jtak .....

10 päätyä tekemään jtak .....



8 F

Translate the following sentences. Some of the phrases in 8E will help you.

1 Oletko jo hakenut kesätyöpaikkaa?

2 Sinun olisi parasta aloittaa heti.

3 Muuten päädyt laiskottelemaan koko kesäksi.

4 On ollut vaikea saada kesätyötä muutaman viime vuoden aikana.

5 Minä voin tarkastaa ansioluettelosi ja korjata sen kirjoitusvirheet.

6 Älä aliarvioi itseäsi, koska sinulla on uskomattomia kykyjä!

8 G

HOMOPHONES REVISITED

As a kid, Alex had difficulty spelling the word *know*, always spelling it *no*. This used to amuse Rosie and that's why Alex deliberately misspells the word twice in his letter. This is an understandable mistake because both words are pronounced in the same way. These kinds of words are called homophones (see *ProFiles* 2 p 112).

Read the following sentences and choose the correct alternative.

1 I **maid/made** a terrible mistake at work today.

2 I have only one **mail/male** co-worker – the rest are women.

3 Rosie wasn't **allowed/aloud** to talk back to her boss.

4 Michael lifted the photocopier with his **bear/bare** hands.

5 Do many employees **steal/steel** office supplies?

6 Andy always **stairs/stares** at Rosie, which upsets her.

7–8 I'm going to have a **piece/peace** of that chocolate cake during the coffee **brake/break**!

9 Thomas has been absent from work the **hole/whole** week.

10 Everyone is expected to do **their/there** best for the company.

8 H

Note Pad

The Golden Harp

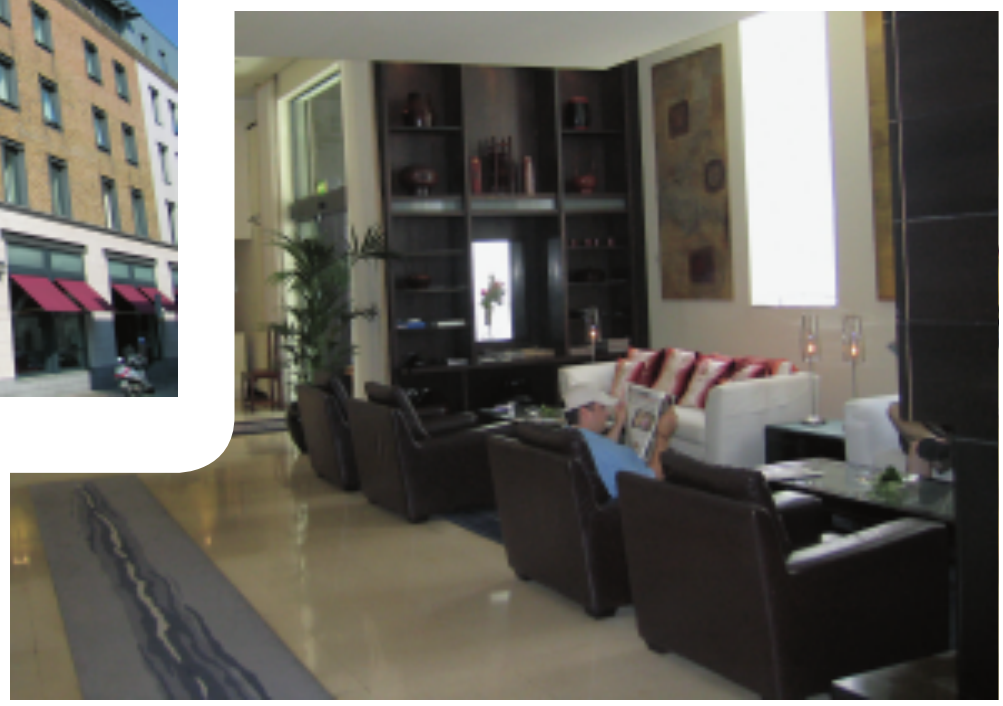
The *Golden Harp* hotel chain will be opening a new **** hotel in the centre of Dublin in June.

We are seeking the following members of staff for all departments: **waiters, chefs, bar staff, receptionists, porters, housekeeping assistants, gardeners**.

Send your application with a CV to Declan Dooley.

You've applied for one of the jobs advertised above. Declan Dooley, the manager of the hotel, has asked you to come for an interview where you have to give a short sales pitch on your skills and strengths and also the reasons why they should choose you for the job.

Write the speech and present it to the manager, ie your partner.



9 A

Work in groups of three. Go through the list of occupations below and brainstorm at least three good sides and three bad sides of each one. Which of these jobs would you be most interested in and why?

1 taxi driver
2 lawyer
3 cosmetologist
4 astronaut
5 psychologist
6 pathologist
7 au pair
8 chef

LEARNING TIP

Activating background knowledge

Expressing your personal opinions on a subject is a good way to prepare yourself before approaching a text. The richer your background knowledge of a subject, the better you will understand anything new that you hear or read on a related topic.

Text 9

Reality bites

9 B Text Wise

Reality bites **is a radio programme which takes a look at current issues through the eyes of young people. This week they're discussing employment.**

Listen to three young people talking about their first taste of working life – and how it compared with their hopes, plans and expectations. As you listen, make brief notes in Finnish on each person under each of the headings in the chart.

Koulutus	Pettymykset	Tilanne nyt

Eleonora (21), Italian

"My English improved by leaps and bounds."

Miksi au-pairiksi	Pettymykset	Tilanne nyt

Cameron (24), Scottish

"I loved the atmosphere – the camaraderie, the jokes, the feeling you were part of a team."

Ensimmäinen työkokemus	Koulutus	Työn huonot puolet

Now work with a partner. Use your notes and take turns explaining in English what you found out about the three people who were interviewed.

9 c

Hear Say

TOUGH JOBS!

Some jobs and professions are difficult to pronounce and spell.
Take a look at the phonetic transcriptions below and write out the different occupations.
The list on page 183 will help you.

1 /ɔːdɪtə/ .....

2 /kemɪst/ .....

3 /kɒzmeˈtɒlədʒɪst/ .....

4 /ɪlekˈtrɪʃn/ .....

5 /ɒntrəprəˈnɜː/ .....

6 /ɪnˈtɜːprɪtə/ .....

7 /laɪˈbreərɪɜn/ .....

8 /pɜːsəˈnel mænɪɜʒə/ .....

9 /fəˈtɔgrəfə/ .....

10 /fɪziəuˈθerəpɪst/ .....

11 /æstrənɔːt/ .....

12 /plʌmə/ .....

13 /priːst/ .....

14 /saɪˈkɔlədʒɪst/ .....

15 /saɪəntɪst/ .....

16 /stætɪˈstɪʃn/ .....

17 /sɜːdʒn/ .....

18 /sɪstɪmz ænlɪst/.....

First check your answers.
Then listen and put a line under the part where the main stress comes in each occupation.

Now work with a partner and take turns saying the following sentences.

1 The electrician went to the chemist's fancy dress party dressed as an astronaut.

2 An Italian interpreter translated the scientist's words for the personnel manager.

3 Who takes longer to qualify, an auditor, a statistician or a systems analyst?

4 The priest pronounced the plumber and the surgeon man and wife.

5 Cosmo the cosmetologist did Libby the librarian's make-up before Phil the photographer arrived.

6 Pat worked as a psychologist and a physiotherapist before becoming an entrepreneur.

Now listen to the sentences.

9 D

Discuss the following questions in groups of three.

1 What would your dream job be? Has it changed in the last few years?

2 What good and bad sides might your dream job have?

3 What kind of education do you need to do this job? Would on-the-job training be enough?

9 E

The advert below appeared in *Helsingin Sanomat*.
First read it through to find out what kind of people ESA is looking for.
Then use your imagination and write a profile of someone who's applying for the job. You can write, for example, about his/her personality, family background, work history and/or education. The sky's the limit!

The European Space Agency (ESA) is recruiting, for its Human Space Flight Programme, four new

Astronauts

The newly selected candidates will join the European Astronaut Corps, which is based at the European Astronaut Centre, Cologne, Germany.

ESA is a partner in the International Space Station (ISS) Programme. ESA astronauts will therefore participate in spaceflights to the ISS, which typically last six months.

Besides the demanding training for and the execution of space missions, astronauts support numerous important tasks, which may include but are not limited to:

Operational support of other space missions, i.e. as experts in the Columbus Control Centre in Oberpfaffenhofen, Germany.

Engineering support in future new development programmes within ESA's Directorate of Human Spaceflight.

Scientific support to the science community in the development of scientific experiments and related procedures and processes.

Astronauts are ambassadors for space exploration. The European Space Agency is, therefore, in search of exceptional individuals, who are highly motivated, flexible, emotionally stable and gregarious and who possess strong communication, interpersonal and team skills.

Applications from female candidates are encouraged.

The application period will last from 19 May to 15 June 2008. Interested individuals are encouraged to visit the website of the European Space Agency at www.esa.int/astronautselection for further information on professional and other requirements and details of the selection process.

© European Space Agency

Unit 4

Work in progress

10 A

Kick Start

Discuss these questions in groups of three.

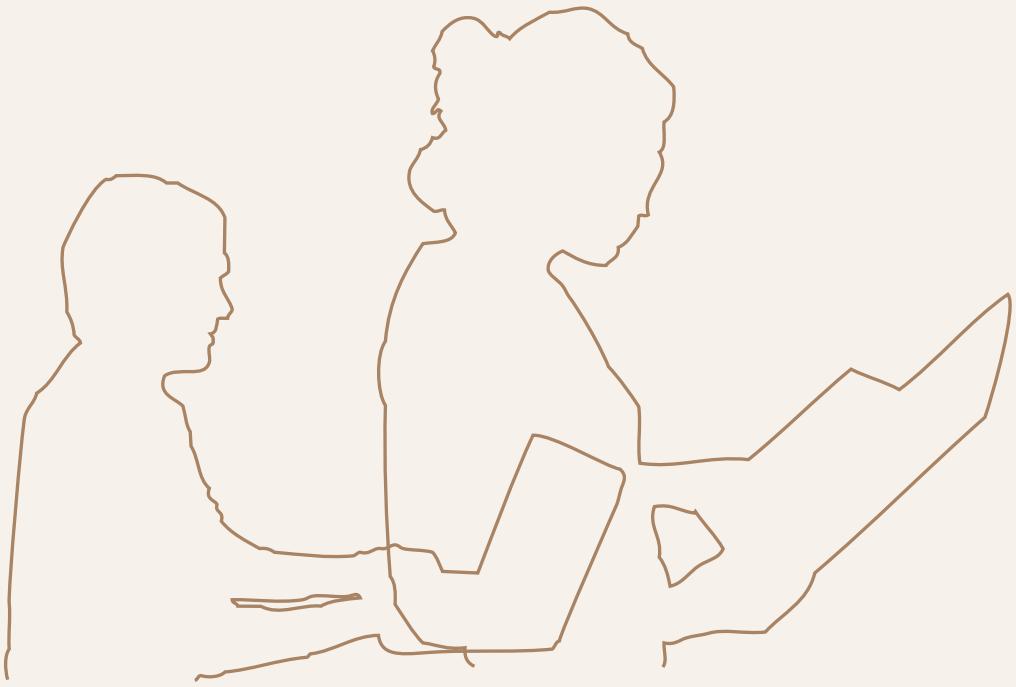
1. What kind of work experience do you have (eg your work experience placement in comprehensive school)?
2. Have you ever attended a job interview? If so, what was the situation like?
3. If you were attending an interview, what would you wear? What would you avoid wearing?
4. How would you prepare yourself otherwise for a job interview?
5. How would you describe your ability to interact with other people? What about your command of languages?

10 B

The next text is a dialogue between Aaron McGuire, the human resources manager of an investment bank, and his assistant, Diane Hammond. The two have been interviewing applicants for a front-desk job. Now they're discussing who's the most suitable candidate, Mia Reece, Michelle Le Fevre or Miles Moore.

Listen to the dialogue the first time without looking at it. Before listening, read through the following statements. Then mark each one TRUE or FALSE as you listen.

		T	F
1	Mia has worked in a beauty salon.	☐	☐
2	Mia's personality wouldn't be suited to serving customers by phone.	☐	☐
3	Diane thought Mia had a good reason for being dressed the way she was.	☐	☐
4	Mr McGuire thought Michelle's CV was disappointing.	☐	☐
5	Michelle only speaks two languages.	☐	☐
6	Michelle's personality wouldn't be suited to customer service.	☐	☐
7	Miles didn't have much to say in the interview.	☐	☐
8	Miles has had some problems with his health.	☐	☐
9	Miles's questions pleased Diane.	☐	☐
10	Mr McGuire suggests that Diane could lose her job.	☐	☐



Text 10

Look who's talking!

The human resources manager of an investment bank, Aaron McGuire, and his assistant, Diane Hammond, have been interviewing applicants for a front-desk job. Now they just have to reach agreement on which of the three candidates was the most suitable…

Diane: Three pretty interesting candidates.

Aaron: Yes, and all quite different.

Diane: Let's start with Mia Reece, shall we? What did you think of her?

Aaron: Yes, Ms Reece. Well, she looked good on paper but, to put it bluntly, she'd be more suited to a beauty salon than a bank.

Diane: How come?

Aaron: Those long, red nails of hers for one thing. What do you call them – nail extensions, right? They gave me the creeps. Not the sort of thing that visitors to the bank want to be greeted by first thing in the morning.

Diane: But she was the most experienced and qualified of the three.

Aaron: I'm surprised that she can even manage to pick up a phone with claws like that.

Diane: But you can't rule her out just on account of her fingernails.

Aaron: It wasn't just her nails, Diane. She wasn't exactly what you'd call, ahem, appropriately dressed for the occasion, was she? I mean, how can you take someone seriously if they turn up for an interview wearing a mini-skirt and such a low-cut top?

Diane: Erm, in case you hadn't noticed, it's mid-July and boiling hot outside. Anyway, what she was wearing happens to be in fashion right now.

Aaron: Not in Mason & Morrison's it isn't.

And to add insult to injury, she had some weird symbol tattooed on the inside of her left wrist. It just doesn't give a good impression when you're working in customer service. Don't these young people realize how ridiculous they're going to look when they get old and retire and they're covered in horrible tattoos?

Diane: Mm, I don't suppose she's been giving much thought to her pension plan just yet, seeing as she's only twenty-four. But let's move on to the second interviewee, Michelle Le Fevre. I thought she came across very well. She was articulate and competent and had a good sense of humour. And not a tattoo or piece of revealing clothing in sight.

Aaron: All admirable qualities, I admit. But her CV left a lot to be desired.

Diane: I don't understand. She has three A levels, all grade A, and she's bilingual. She's got a good command of Spanish as well. If anything, she's overqualified for a position like this.

Aaron: Pity she didn't bother to run the spell-checker over her application then.

Diane: Now you're just nit-picking, Mr McGuire.

Aaron: No, I'm not. According to her covering letter, she's had sex jobs since leaving school. An unfortunate spelling mistake if ever there was one.

Diane: Anyone can make a typing error. And the spell-checker doesn't catch everything as we can see. Besides, she's applying for a front-desk job, not going in for a spelling bee. Her interpersonal skills were excellent, as far as I'm concerned.

Aaron: That remains to be seen. At any rate, punctuality obviously isn't one of her strong points as she was three minutes late for the interview.

Diane: Okay, how about Miles Moore then? What did you think of him?

Aaron: Ah, Miles. Candidates like him really are few and far between. He was smart, yes, in more ways than one. Well-dressed, intelligent, sociable…

Diane: …arrogant, self-centred, long-winded. All he did was bang on about his strengths and achievements … and his hobbies. I was bored stiff. Who in their right mind would list parachuting, bungee jumping and hang-gliding among their interests on their CV? He'll probably be on sick leave with his leg in plaster within a week of being hired.

Aaron: Well, I thought he was very energetic and showed a lot of initiative.

Diane: He's bound to rub everyone up the wrong way, including the staff, believe me.

Aaron: Enthusiastic, too. He'd done a lot of background reading on the company, which is more than I can say for the other two.

Diane: A bit too enthusiastic, if you ask me. I didn't like the way all his questions had something to do with the salary, fringe benefits, and prospects for promotion. He was just too full of himself.

Aaron: There's nothing wrong with being ambitious and wanting to move up the career ladder, Diane. You should take a leaf out of his book.

Diane: Well, he's not exactly in line for the CEO's job just yet, is he?

Aaron: Mm, do I detect an envious streak? It sounds to me like you're discriminating against him just because he's a man. And a man who's going places at that.

Diane: Me? Sex discrimination? Look who's talking!

Aaron: After all, there's a law against that sort of thing you know. And if you break it, you could get the sack. Hey, where are you going? We haven't chosen the right ma- person for the job yet…

10 c

Imagine you are a secretary attending the meeting where Aaron McGuire and Diane Hammond discuss the three applicants. Your job is to jot down the positive and negative qualities each candidate is said to have. Make notes in English on each applicant in your notebook.

Mia Reece

Michelle Le Fevre

Miles Moore

10 d

Work in threes. Each of you should choose a different candidate and present him or her to the others. Make your candidate sound as attractive as possible. Then reach agreement on which candidate you're going to choose for the job.

10 E

Find the following items in the dialogue.

1 karmia jkn selkäpiitä .....

2 sulkea pois .....

3 jnk perusteella .....

4 pahentaa tilannetta .....

5 näkyvissä .....

6 jättää paljon toivomisen varaa .....

7 taidot jssk .....

8 jää nähtäväksi .....

9 joka tapauksessa .....

10 harvassa .....

11 umpikyllästynyt .....

12 täysissä järjissään .....

13 ottaa jku esikuvaksi .....

14 olla ehdolla jhk .....

15 saada potkut .....

10 F

Here are a variety of comments which interviewers made after interviewing candidates for different jobs. Translate the comments into English. Some of the phrases in exercise 10 E will help you.

1 ”Minusta hänen espanjan taitonsa jättivät paljon toivomisen varaa.”

2 ”Kukaan täysijärkinen ei kertoisi haastattelijalle olleensa umpikyllästynyt edellisessä työssään.”

3 ”Ihmettelen, miksei hän ollut vaivautunut lukemaan taustatietoa yhtiöstä.”

4 ”Tapa, jolla hän nauroi, karmi selkäpiitäni.”

5 ”Hänellä oli vain harvoja vahvuuksia.”

6 ”Sen perusteella, mitä olette sanoneet, voimme sulkea tämän ehdokkaan pois.”

10 G

Here are a variety of comments which different interviewees have made in job interviews. Fill in the missing parts.

Desmond Greenhorne

"Although we all know it's **1** ....., my previous **2** ..... young men. I thought I was **3** ...., but instead she chose someone a lot less **4** ..... than me."

Kay Peaks

"I think it's time for me **5** .... and face new challenges."

Nick Zest

"One of **6** ..... is that I have a lot of **7** ..... . I don't plan **8** ..... before I'm 70. You might also be interested to hear that I haven't been **9** ..... for the last five years."

Frank Speakman

"The things I'd like to ask you about are **10** .... I'm willing to give 110% to this job. What are you offering in return?"

Vanessa Myworth

"**11** ..... to enclose any references with my **12** ....., but I can send you some if you're interested. Believe me, they're awfully good."

1 lainvastaista
2 työnantaja syrji
3 ehdolla ylennettäväksi
4 pätevä
5 edetä uralla
6 vahvuuksistani
7 aloitekyky
8 jäädä eläkkeelle
9 sairaslomalla
10 palkka ja luontaisedut
11 En vaivautunut
12 hakemus

Which of these adjectives best describes each candidate in your opinion? Match each name with an adjective.

ambitious	blunt
arrogant	energetic
articulate	envious
bilingual	long-winded

Desmond Greenhorne .....

Kay Peaks .....

Nick Zest .....

Frank Speakman .....

Vanessa Myworth .....

Note that there are three adjectives too many in the list. Write definitions for those in English.

1 *Someone who is* ***articulate*** *can express their* .....

2 .....

3 .....

HOW COME?

salary (page 85, line 91)

Salary comes from the Latin word ***salarium***, meaning salt allowance. Roman soldiers were supposedly given an allowance to buy salt, a useful item and essential part of their diet. Over time, the word came to refer generally to a person's wages. Today, ***salary*** refers to the amount you earn monthly or yearly, whereas ***wages*** can refer to money paid by the hour or the week, sometimes in cash.

HOW COME?

to get the sack (page 85, line 107)

The phrase probably dates back to 17th-century France. French workmen used to carry their tools in a ***sac***, the French word for bag, and leave them behind in a safe place at their workplace at the end of the day. When an unsatisfactory worker lost his job, he was given the sack containing the tools of his trade to take away with him. In other words, he had ***got the sack***.

10 H

Build a word family around the verbs *apply* and *employ* using the definitions. Translate the new words into Finnish.

to write a letter or fill in a form in order to formally request a job	**apply**	hakea työpaikkaa
someone who is formally seeking a job, usually in writing		
a formal, usually written, request for something such as a job		
to pay someone to work for you	**employ**	
a person or an organization that you work for		
a person who is paid to work for someone else		
the state of having a paid job		
the state when someone does not have a job		
without a job, jobless		
working for yourself and not employed by a company		

LEARNING TIP

Making word families

Making a word family around a root (eg ***employ***) helps you to build your vocabulary. You do this by adding a beginning and/or an ending to the root (eg ***self-employed***).

Now use the words in the list to fill in the gaps in the dialogue.

Interviewer Welcome and please sit down Mr Spitz. As it happens you're the first **1** ..... we're interviewing for the job. Let's start with your **2** ..... history. Could you tell us a bit about your previous **3** ....., Sainsbury's.

Interviewee Certainly. As you can see from my **4** ....., I worked there for three years. They were very happy with my performance. In fact, I was **5** ..... *of the Month* twice.

Interviewer I see. What about the last two years? You stopped working for Sainsbury's two years ago. Have you been **6** ..... since then?

Interviewee Although the rate of **7** ..... is quite high in this area, I've never been jobless in my life. My dream has always been to be **8** ....., to be my own boss. I gave it a shot once, but it didn't work out. Now I'm quite happy to work for someone else again.

10 I

Work in pairs. You and your partner are the final two candidates being interviewed for a hotel receptionist's position in a local hotel. Listen to the interviewer's questions and reply spontaneously.

Both of you should answer all the questions, but take turns being the first to answer each time. Remember that there's only one position available and you're both very keen to get it!

10 J

UNDER STRESS!

If you want to correct or contradict what someone has said, you need to emphasize certain words to make your point clearly.

Work with a partner. Take turns correcting each other's statements and stressing the relevant part of your reply to make sure your partner gets the point. The highlighted parts show you which part needs correcting. The first one has been done for you.

1	The British drive on the right, don't they?	No, the British drive on the left.
2	A spider has six legs, right?	Actually, a spider…
3	Penguins can fly, can't they?	On the contrary, …
4	Leonardo da Vinci played the lead role in *Titanic*, didn't he?	Don't be daft, …
5	Five times five is approximately twenty-five, right?	Actually, …
6	A vegetarian is someone who eats meat, right?	No, …
7	A plumber works with plums, right?	No, …
8	VIP stands for Very Irritating Person, right?	Not quite, …
9	Chopsticks are something you fight with, aren't they?	No, …
10	Toothache is a very comfortable feeling, isn't it?	Come off it, …
11	An interviewee asks you questions in an interview, right?	Not exactly, …
12	Finland has never won the Eurovision Song Contest, right?	Actually, …
13	Xylitol is good for your feet, right?	Don't be silly, …
14	JFC is an airport in New York City, isn't it?	Nope, …

Listen to check your answers.

10 K

In working life, the word choices we make can have a strong influence on the people we are interacting with. Bearing this in mind, replace each of the highlighted words with a more politically correct one.
The first one has been done for you.

LEARNING TIP

PC language

There has been a lot of discussion in recent years about politically correct or PC language. PC language consists of neutral words and expressions which are least likely to cause offence amongst men and women, different cultures, and different ethnic and social groups. They are important in journalism and publishing, job advertisements and, of course, in everyday speech.

1

Engineers usually attend the conference accompanied by their ~~wives~~. *spouses*

2

We need to hire a new cleaning lady.

3

This school needs a more determined headmaster.

4

A policeman needs to be a good judge of character.

5

I want to find a surgeon who has long experience in his field.

6

Firemen have to be fit as well as brave.

7

This is a job for a man with the ability to lead and motivate people.

8

I don't know whether she's married or not, so I'll just put Miss in front of her name.

9

The hotel is ideal for businessmen who enjoy golf and good food.

10

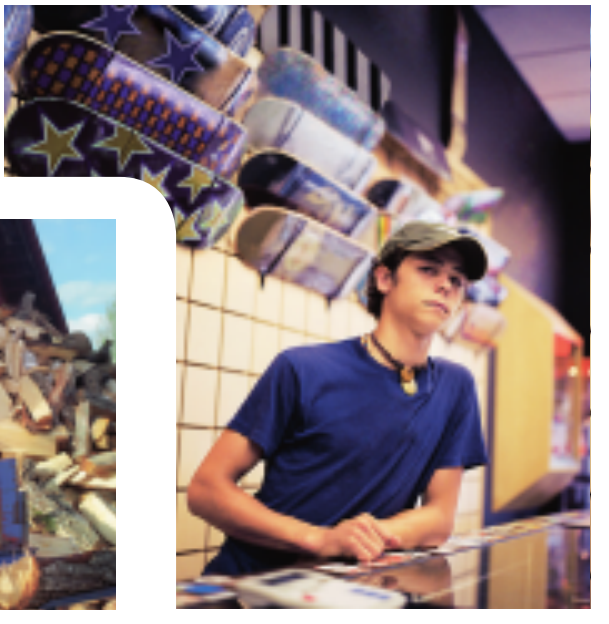
If you want to travel, perhaps you should consider becoming an air hostess.

10 L

Your curriculum vitae or résumé is usually the first encounter that a potential employer will have with you. Therefore it pays to get it right. Using these tips and the example on the opposite page, write your own CV.

TIPS ON WRITING A CV

1. Keep your CV short. It shouldn't be more than 1 or 2 pages.
2. When you list your education and work experience, always start with the most recent.
3. Avoid using Finnish school terminology if possible as it says nothing to people who know no Finnish. Always think whether an English-speaker will understand what kind of school or work experience you're referring to, for example. If in doubt, rephrase it.
   For school terminology, see p 181.
4. Don't lie, but don't underestimate yourself either. Describe your language skills using the following scale: *excellent (bilingual)*, *very good*, *good*, *fair*, *basic*. What's more, never write anything negative about yourself on your CV, such as the fact that you've failed an exam or don't have any computer skills.
5. Don't forget to list your interests as they show you have energy and initiative. Being a member of a team or a club tends to be appreciated as it suggests that you have interpersonal skills.
6. Remember to update your CV before applying for a job. This is easy if you keep it in an electronic format. Also, tailor your CV to suit the job you're applying for.
7. Check carefully to make sure you haven't made any spelling or grammatical mistakes. Then ask someone to doublecheck for you as it's often difficult to spot your own mistakes.



HOW COME?

Curriculum vitae and résumé

The Latin expression ***curriculum vitae*** (CV) translates as 'course of life'. In the States and Canada, the French word résumé, meaning 'summary', is more common. The two terms are often used interchangeably. However, a CV is usually laid out as a complete list of achievements, whereas a résumé may be more free-form and selective in the information it contains.

CURRICULUM VITAE

Personal details

Name	Jason Rinne
Address	Peltopolku 2, 67700 Kokkola
Telephone	+358 50 555…
Email	jason.rinne@ellinet.fi
Date of Birth	July 18, 1989
Nationality	Finnish

Education

2008– present	Engineering studies at Kymenlaakso Polytechnic
2005–2008	Matriculation examination, Upper secondary school (Kiviniityn lukio)
2002–2005	Higher comprehensive (Isokylän yläaste)
1996–2002	Lower comprehensive (Isokylän ala-aste)

Work experience

Summer 2008	Swimming instructor, City of Kokkola, Finland
Summer 2007	Swimming instructor, City of Kokkola, Finland
Summer 2006	Kitchen worker, Café Musta Kissa, Kokkola, Finland
Spring 2005	Child minder, work experience placement in a day care centre, Kokkola, Finland

Positions of trust Chair of the Student Committee

Language skills

Finnish	First language
English	Excellent (bilingual)
Swedish	Good
Spanish	Basic

Computer skills Word, PowerPoint, Excel

Interests Swimming, movies, floor ball, winter sports

References Available upon request

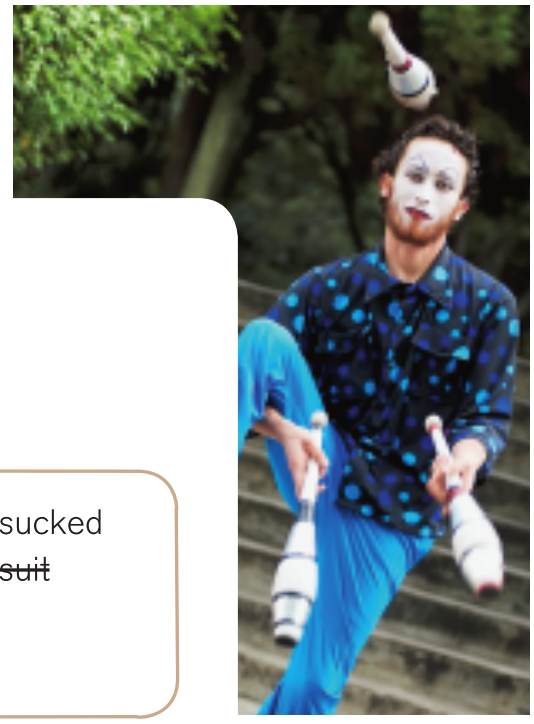
10 M

Word Power

DOUBLE MEANINGS AT WORK

A lot of English humour is based on wordplay and double meanings. A lot of English jokes are connected with working life. Put the two together and see if you can complete each statement below with the correct word from the box. The first two have been done for you.

beneath	~~drive~~	heart	past	sucked
change	dropped	interest	pressure	~~suit~~
clue	fired	mummy	rubbish	
cool	future	openings	stomach	



Some people juggle several jobs at the same time.

I could have become…

1 a taxi driver, but I knew the job would **drive** me crazy in the end.

2 a tailor, but the work didn't **suit** me at all.

3 an ice-cream seller, but I wasn't ..... enough.

4 an Egyptologist, but my ..... wouldn't let me.

5 a fortune-teller, but my careers counsellor said there was no ..... in it.

6 a doorman, but there were no ..... at the time.

7 a cashier, but I don't adapt well to .....

8 a historian, but that's all in the ..... now.

9 a private detective, but I didn't have a ..... how to go about it.

10 a money lender, but I lost ..... in it.

11 a belly-dancer, but I couldn't ..... the thought in the end.

12 a candy-store owner but, quite frankly, the idea .....

13 a gunsmith, but I would probably have been .....

14 a juggler, but I eventually ..... the idea.

15 a meteorologist, but the ..... was too much for me.

16 a miner, but the work was ..... me.

17 a transplant surgeon, but my ..... just wasn't in it.

18 a refuse collector, but I was ..... at it.

11 A

Sound Bite

WORKING KNOWLEDGE

You're going to hear eight short extracts, all of which are connected with the world of work in some way. Use the brief pause that follows each one to choose the correct alternative.

SCENE 1

What is the interviewer likely to say next?

A You mean they actually tried to kill you?
B Do you see yourself in a managerial role in the future?
C No wonder you decided to quit.
D That's no laughing matter.

SCENE 2

What is the man likely to reply?

A It was quite wet and windy when I left.
B I'm sorry I didn't catch your name.
C Mind your own business.
D I'd say things are slightly more formal over there.

SCENE 3

Which saying best describes the man's attitude?

A When the cat's away, the mice will play.
B The early bird catches the worm.
C Practice makes perfect.
D A bad workman always blames his tools.

SCENE 4

Who is the woman talking with?

A a human resources manager
B a financial advisor
C a real estate agent
D a hotel manager

SCENE 5

What sort of attitude does the man have towards Roger?

A suspicious
B envious
C critical
D supportive

SCENE 6

How does the woman feel at the end of the conversation?

A disappointed
B irritated
C relieved
D confused

SCENE 7

In what kind of place was the woman's friend working?

A a laboratory
B an operating theatre
C an artist's studio
D a beauty salon

SCENE 8

What is the occupation of the speaker?

A a traffic warden
B a football referee
C a paparazzi photographer
D a bodyguard

Text 11

Good job hunting

Step one: Setting up a company and writing a job advertisement

Work in pairs.
First take a look at the sample job advertisements on p 99.
Then discuss what kind of service or product you yourselves could offer and what kind of company the two of you could set up.
Next you have to recruit suitable employees. Write a job advertisement for one of the jobs offered by your company. Later, you will also be applying for one of the jobs advertised by other students' companies.

Step two: Writing a letter of application and your CV

Choose one of the advertisements written by your classmates and write your individual letter of application and CV to apply for the job. Before you start writing, study the examples on p 95 and 101 and the writing tips on p 94 and 100.

Step three: Job interviews

Next, you and your partner are going to interview the applicants for the job you were advertising.
The class will be divided into two groups for this stage, A and B.
Pairs in group A will interview their candidates first.
Before you start interviewing anyone, you need to study the application letters you've received.
You also need to consider what you're going to ask the applicants. Formulate some questions under the following headings and make notes on each candidate.

- reasons for applying for the job
- educational qualifications
- work experience
- miscellaneous information (interests, language skills, computer literacy, etc)

After conducting the interviews, discuss which candidate would be the most suitable one for your company. After you've reached a decision, invite the applicants back, tell them who you've chosen and on what grounds.

Vacancies

DOG WALKERS NEEDED

Are you a dog-lover? Have you got time on your hands? Would you like to get out and about more? Then dog-walking could be right up your street. We are currently looking for midday dog walkers who will available for clients every Monday through Friday 12pm to 4pm. £5 per hour.

Email your application to the address below by 20th May, stating why you would be the right person for the job. Mark your application for the attention of Mr Jack Russell, Trotters Lane, S7 6PQ Sheffield.

Swimming teachers

Fun, friendly and enthusiastic individuals required to motivate, educate and encourage young children aged three and upwards in our swim school. If you have experience and an ASA Level 2 teacher qualification or equivalent then float your CV by us.

Excellent instruction abilities, strong interpersonal skills and gallons of patience are a must.
Apply in writing to: Atlantic Club, Avenida del Mar, Marbella 28600, Spain.

LIFEGUARDS

Required for Splashing's Holiday Park in Brighton on the South Coast of England between March and October. No experience necessary as full on-the-job training will be given to the successful applicants. Excellent wage and bonus scheme, together with shared accommodation and all meals. Must be physically fit and a competent swimmer. Email your application to Helen Waters on splashings@southcoast.uk
Splashing's Holiday Park, Kingsway, Hove, BN3 6VW

Childminder

Reliable, caring childminder required to live in with a happy family in County Cavan, Ireland. Duties will include caring for hyperactive, four-year-old Dougal, as well as preparing meals and some light housework. Experience preferred but not essential as a kind and caring nature is the most important qualification. If you have nerves of steel and a soft heart, send your CV with a cover letter to Mrs Clare O'Reilly, 43 March Court, Cavan, Co. Cavan, Ireland.

Gardener for cemetery in Surrey

Green-fingered, lively young person required for large, peaceful cemetery in Surrey. Duties include mowing, weeding, planting, watering and raking – whatever the weather, evenings and weekends. Rubber boots provided. Applicants need to have the ability to work on their own with little supervision.

Pay: £10–15 per hour depending on experience.
Dates: May through August or September.
Apply to: Jim Reaper, Headstone Road, Surrey RH9 8JL.

WANTED!
Video game testers

Work from home in your own time doing what you enjoy! Testers urgently needed to beta test unreleased games for bugs and glitches. Various game consoles such as Playstation, Xbox, Nintendo Wii, as well as PC games. Good rates of pay, plus free copies of all games tested.

Apply to the address below with full details about your computer skills, suitability and availability.

Clickers, Exhibition Road, London SW7 2PH, England.

11 B

Write your own letter of application in reply to one the ads written by your classmates or one of the ads on p 99. Take a look at the tips below and the sample letter on the opposite page before you begin.

TIPS ON WRITING A LETTER OF APPLICATION

1st paragraph

Keep it short. Mention the title of the job you're applying for. Don't forget to add any given reference numbers. Also, say where you saw the advert and when.

Body

1. Highlight your skills and experience in more detail.
2. Make it clear that you fulfil the requirements of the job.
3. Give brief and relevant examples that demonstrate your suitability.
4. Avoid using Finnish as it says nothing to people who don't understand the language.
5. Say why you want to work for that organization in particular.
6. Don't forget that this is a formal letter of introduction.

Last paragraph

Bring the letter to a close by emphasizing your suitability for the job you're applying for.

Enclosures or attachments

Mention either the total number of enclosures or the list of items enclosed (eg a CV, certificates or references).

LETTER OF APPLICATION

Jason Rinne
Peltopolku 2
67700 Kokkola
Finland
jason.rinne@ellinet.fi
+358 50 555…

22 April…

Helen Waters
Splashing's Holiday Park
Brighton
UK

Dear Ms Waters

I am writing to apply for the position of lifeguard which was posted on your website in early April.

Briefly, I can tell you that I am a keen sportsman, a strong swimmer, and a fast learner. I have competed for the school swimming team at national level and hold several medals and awards. In addition, I spent the last two summers working as a swimming instructor at my local pool, teaching both adults and children. I also hold a first-aid certificate and am able to perform CPR, among other life-saving procedures.

I feel that my background, experience and enthusiasm would make me particularly suited to the training and position you are offering at Splashing's. I would also welcome the opportunity of living and working in England, as it is my mother's home country. I would be free to travel to England and start working anytime between the beginning of June and the end of September.

Yours sincerely

Jason Rinne

Enclosed: CV

Text 12

PostScript

Six-word memoirs

An online magazine invited readers to send in their memoirs in just six words – and received thousands of replies. In 2007, a book was published containing a collection of them. Here are some favourites.

Fourteen years old,
story still untold.
David Gidwani

Followed rules, not dreams. Never again.
Margaret Hellerstein

Life goal:
Maximum results, minimal effort.
Phil Kahn

It was embarrassing,
so don't ask.
Alex Lindquist

It was worth it, I think.
Annette Laitinen

I'm ten, and have
an attitude.
Tillie Seger

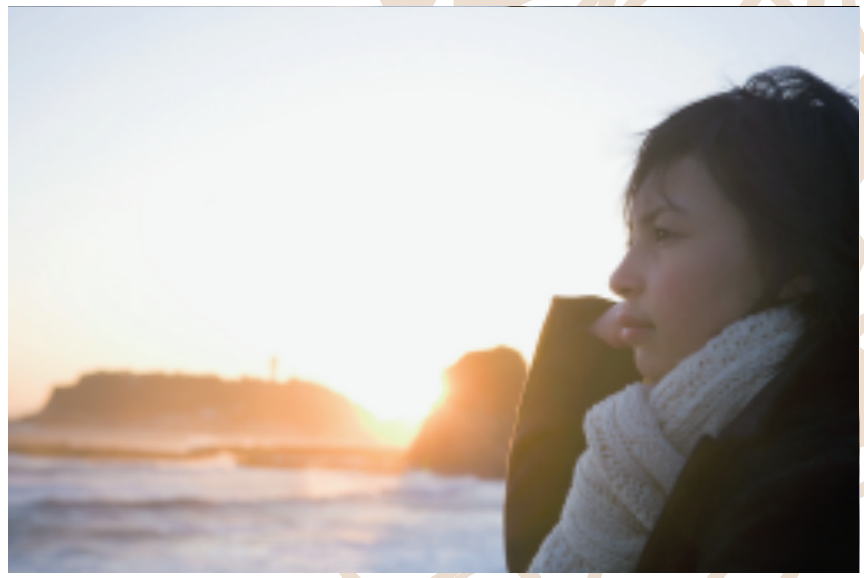
I colored outside of the lines.
Jacob Thomas

Did I miss a deadline again?
Bruce McGill

I'd rather be watching a movie.
Lawrence Levi

dam smart –
never lerned to
spel.
Rachel Ehrlich

Everyone has a story – what's yours? Write a six-word memoir of your own and share it with your partners.



10 six-word Memoirs from *Not Quite What I Was Planning, and Other Six-Word Memoirs by Writers Famous and Obscure* by Larry Smith. Copyright © 2007 by Smith Magazine.
Reprinted by permission of HarperCollins Publishers.

ThinkTank

ThinkTank

The ThinkTank section will equip you with the skills you need to write better compositions and produce a portfolio. It will include tips on planning what you are going to say, effective opening sentences, paragraph organization, use of connectors and linking words, using language more creatively, effective endings, how to approach different types of writing tasks, and ways of spotting and correcting any errors you might have made in the process!

Formal vs. informal writing styles

Planning your composition and organizing your thoughts into paragraphs are only part of the story, so to speak. When you write, it's also important to adapt your style and tone to the task in hand. This means being aware of the right degree of formality in your choice of words and phrases, and the way you put sentences together. The chart below will give you some idea of the main differences between formal and informal writing.

Formal	Informal
For business letters and emails, reports, academic writing.	For emails, instant messages and other communications to people you know well.
Longer, more complex sentences	**Shorter, simpler sentences**
He played the part brilliantly, earning himself a well-deserved Oscar nomination.	He was very good in that film. No wonder they nominated him for an Oscar.
Use of linking words to connect sentences	**Loosely connected sentences**
The applicant was well-qualified. However, not only did he arrive late, but he was rather arrogant.	The applicant was well-qualified. But he happened to arrive late. And he was arrogant!
Use of 'it' and 'there' as a subject	**Use of 'you' as a subject**
There are serious health risks if you smoke.	You can damage your heath if you smoke.
More passive structures	**More active structures**
It is said that practice makes perfect.	People often say that practice makes perfect.
Less use of contracted forms	**More contracted forms**
Examinees are not allowed to use dictionaries and cannot leave the room while the examination is in progress.	You aren't allowed to use a dictionary and you can't leave the room during the exam.
More formal vocabulary	**Less formal vocabulary**
A large number of people attend the festival annually.	Lots of people take part in the festival every year.
Avoidance of slang	**Use of slang**
She was deeply saddened when her grandfather passed away.	She was gutted when her grandfather kicked the bucket.
Avoidance of colloquial expressions	**Use of colloquial expressions**
I found the book difficult to understand.	I couldn't get my head around the book.
Avoidance of chatty expressions	**Use of chatty expressions**
William Shakespeare did not have a university education.	By the way, did you know that Shakespeare never went to uni?

Now choose from the list of titles on the next page. Note that although compositions generally come under the category of formal writing, some of the conventions of informal writing, namely active structures, less formal vocabulary and contractions, may also be necessary to inject your own voice into what you are writing. The very informal contractions *ain't*, *gimme*, *gonna* and *wanna* should not be used in writing, however.

Composition titles

Write a composition of 150-200 words on one or more of the following topics.

TEXT 1 YOU'RE BRIGHTER THAN YOU THINK

Just think

Describe an activity you do that sharpens your thinking or improves your mind in some way and which you think every young person should learn. How would you go about teaching it?

TEXT 2 BENJAMIN ZEPHANIAH – POETRY'S KING OF COOL

On poetry

Does poetry still have a role to play in society today? What are the situations and occasions where poems can be used to make people think and feel and heal?

TEXT 3 ON FIRST-NAME TERMS

Famous names

Imagine you can invite three people who have 'made a name for themselves' to a dinner party at your home. Which three people would you choose and why?

TEXT 4 WHAT MAKES FINNISH KIDS SO SMART?

The mark of success?

Is academic achievement necessary in order to be successful in life?

TEXT 6 THE CURIOUS INCIDENT OF THE DOG IN THE NIGHT-TIME

Against the odds

Write a profile of someone who has managed to overcome hardship, discrimination or disability in their life.

TEXT 7 IRELAND & CO

Culture shock

Imagine that you have moved to Ireland to live and work for a year. Describe some of the highlights and low points of your stay there.

TEXT 8 WHERE RAINBOWS END

My nightmare job

People often talk about what their dream job would be, but how about the opposite? What's the worst type of work you could imagine doing and why?

TEXT 10 LOOK WHO'S TALKING!

You're fired!

You have just been sacked from your job. Describe the series of events that led up to your dismissal and how you reacted on hearing the news.

TEXT 11 GOOD JOB-HUNTING

Who's the boss?

What do you see as the advantages and disadvantages of becoming your own boss and working for yourself? Refer to some specific professions or fields to support your views.

ThinkTank

Portfolio

Author(s)	Audience	Medium
UNIT 1 RHYME AND REASON		
Student	**Newspaper readers**	**Letter to the editor**
Write a letter to the editor in which you state your opinion on the usefulness or uselessness of exams.		
Writer	**Poetry lovers**	**Anthology**
Find a poem that has had an impact on you. Write your piece for a book entitled *Poems that changed me*. Include the poem (or a translation of it) in your piece.		
Etymologist	**Language lovers**	**Dictionary entry**
Find out about the origins of either your first, middle or last name and write a piece for an etymological dictionary called *Names And Their Origins*.		
UNIT 2 LEARNING CURVES		
Speech writer	**Visiting educationalists**	**(Recorded) speech**
A group of educationalists from the United States are visiting your school. Write a speech welcoming them, and pointing out some interesting details about studying at your school. Practise your speech and record it if you wish.		
Film critic	**Film magazine readers**	**Magazine article**
View a school-related film (*Dead Poets Society*, *Dangerous Minds*, *High School Musical*, etc) and write a review of it.		
Radio reporter	**Radio listeners**	**Recorded interviews**
Put together some soundbites for your local radio station by interviewing several graduating students to find out what and where they are planning to study after upper secondary school.		
UNIT 3 CELTIC TALES		
Ireland tour guide	**Tourists**	**Tour guide commentary**
Find out about one of the interesting sights in Ireland. Write and record the commentary that goes with a guided tour of the sight.		
Quiz writer	**Quiz contestants**	**Quiz**
Surf the net and put together a quiz called 'Celtic trivia'. Give the quiz to another student, pair of students or team and send them on a web quest to find the answers.		
Radio phone-in host and caller	**Radio listeners**	**Recorded phone-in**
Work with a partner. One of you is the host of the show and the other is the caller, phoning in about the dreams he/she had about his/her profession and how it turned out in reality.		
UNIT 4 WORK IN PROGRESS		
Interviewer	**Magazine readers**	**Magazine interview**
Interview someone you know who has an interesting or unusual job. Do some research on the subject first so that you'll be able to ask the right kind of questions.		
Humorist	**Rag mag readers**	**Rag mag**
Draw a work-related cartoon strip or find some work-related jokes to be published in a student rag mag.		
Employer	**Job seeker**	**Job advertisement**
Write an advertisement for your ideal job, including details about the pay, perks, working conditions and terms of employment that you would find most attractive.		

KnowHOW

GRAMMAR

Yksikkö ja monikko
– näin ilmaiset yksikköä ja monikkoa 108

Artikkelit
– näin käytät substantiiviin liittyvää artikkelia ... 118

Epäsuora kerronta
– näin kerrot, mitä joku sanoi 131

Indefiniittipronominit
– näin ilmaiset asian summittaista
määrää tai laatua 144

KnowHow

Yksikkö ja monikko

– näin ilmaiset yksikköä ja monikkoa

HEADLINES

Longer hours for workers in new EU countries

Are men still winners in battle of sexes?

Lighter sentences for thieves

Office party results in 28 arrests

Humans easier to clone than sheep and mice?

More young people turning vegetarian

How to plan the perfect wedding

Lue ja suomenna sanomalehtiotsikot parisi kanssa. Täydentäkää taulukko.

s-päätteiset monikot	*päätteettömät monikot*	*suomessa monikko, englannissa yksikkö*

Muodostus

1 S-päätteiset monikot

The **apes** threw **bananas** at us from the **trees**.	Substantiivin monikon pääte on yleensä **-s**.
These **buses** are always full in the mornings. There are some wonderful **beaches** in the Maldives. We packed all our stuff in cardboard **boxes**.	Monikon pääte on **-es**, kun substantiivin yksikkömuodon lopussa on **-s**, **-sh**, **-ch** tai **-x**.
Potatoes were first cultivated in Peru. Batman is one of my favourite action **heroes**.	Myös muutaman **o**-päätteisen substantiivin (**echo**, **hero**, **potato** ja **tomato**) monikon pääte on **-es**.

Your attention please, **ladies** and gentlemen! I can't find my **keys** anywhere.	Kun yksikkömuodon lopussa on konsonantti + **y** (**a lady**), **y** muuttuu **i**:ksi ja monikon tunnus on **-es** (**ladies**). Jos yksikkömuodon lopussa on vokaali + **y** (**a key**), **y** säilyy (**keys**).
This city is full of **thieves**. Most chefs never let anyone borrow their **knives**. Police **chiefs** found two broken **safes** in the yard.	Kun yksikkömuodon lopussa on **-f** tai **-fe** (**a thief, a knife**), monikon pääte on yleensä **-ves**. Mm. sanojen **belief**, **chef**, **chief**, **gulf**, **roof** ja **safe** monikko muodostetaan lisäämällä niihin **s**-pääte.
Julian likes his **parents-in-law** more than his own parents. The **passers-by** stopped to watch the fire-eater. Many **points of view** were expressed in the meeting.	Liitä **s**-pääte aina yhdyssanojen ja sanaliittojen pääsanaan.
Oh no, I've left my **books** /buks/ at home. There are many good **colleges** /kolɪdʒɪz/ in London. Did you remember to wash your **hands** /hændz/?	Monikon **s**-pääte ääntyy seuraavasti: • **p**-, **t**-, ja **k**-äänteen jälkeen /s/ • **s**-äänteen tai suhuäänteen jälkeen /ɪz/ • vokaalien ja muiden kuin yllämainittujen konsonanttien jälkeen /z/
A new **species** of bird was discovered in India in 2008, the first in 60 years. **Many** new **species** die out every year.	Joillakin **-s**-päätteisillä substantiiveilla on vain yksi muoto, joka on sekä yksikkö että monikko: **crossroads** *risteys, risteykset* **headquarters** *päämaja, päämajat* **means** *keino, keinot* **series** *sarja, sarjat* **species** *laji, lajit*

KnowHow

2 Päätteettömät monikot

Great-grandpa only has one **tooth** left,
but Great-grandma still has several **teeth**.

I wonder if the plural of computer **mouse** is
computer **mice**.

Scientists have discovered that just 78 genes
separate **men** from **women**.

Seuraavilla substantiiveilla tapahtuu monikossa vokaalin muutos:

foot	→	**feet**
goose *hanhi*	→	**geese** *hanhet*
tooth	→	**teeth**
louse *täi*	→	**lice** *täit*
mouse	→	**mice**
man	→	**men** /men/
woman	→	**women** /wɪmɪn/

What are the main differences between **a deer** and
a moose?

Thousands of **deer** and **moose** die each year in traffic
accidents.

Seuraavilla substantiiveilla on sama muoto yksikössä ja monikossa:

• jotkin eläimet:

deer	*peura, peurat*
elk	*hirvi, hirvet*
fish	*kala, kalat*
moose	*amerikanhirvi, amerikanhirvet*
perch	*ahven, ahvenet*
pike	*hauki, hauet*
reindeer	*poro, porot*
salmon	*lohi, lohet*
sheep	*lammas, lampaat*
trout	*taimen, taimenet*

Two moose on the loose.

Yesterday I met **a Vietnamese** who has travelled around
the world three times.

The Vietnamese usually work a six-day week.

• **-ese**-päätteiset kansallisuussanat
(esim. **Chinese**, **Japanese**, **Portuguese**)

How much does **a spacecraft** cost to build?
How **many spacecraft** have been to Saturn?

• **-craft** -loppuiset sanat (**-craft** = *-alus*)
(esim. **aircraft**, **spacecraft**, **watercraft**)

3 Muut monikon päätteet

Who said **children** should be seen and not heard?

Kayla is such **a** lovely **person**.
In fact, she and all her siblings are lovely **people**.

I know that the Sami are **a** native **people** of Scandinavia.
I wonder if there are other native **peoples** in the far north as well.

Sanan **child** monikko on **children**.

Person-sanan yleisin monikko on **people**.
Muista, että **persons**-monikkoa käytetään ainoastaan lakiteksteissä ja muissa virallisissa yhteyksissä, jolloin suomessa käytetään sanaa *henkilö*.

Huomaa! **a people** *kansa*
peoples *kansat*

What is the most serious **crisis** of today?
Most international **crises** are difficult to solve.

Podcasting is **a** very interesting modern **phenomenon**.
Many interesting **phenomena** have developed from the internet.

Monet latinan ja kreikan kielestä peräisin olevat sanat ovat säilyttäneet alkuperäisen monikkomuotonsa:

-is	→	**-es**
/ˉɪs/	→	/ˉiːz/
an analysis	→	**analyses**
a basis	→	**bases**
a crisis	→	**crises**
a diagnosis	→	**diagnoses**
-on	→	**-a**
a criterion	→	**criteria**
a phenomenon	→	**phenomena**

Yksikkö vai monikko?

Englannissa monikko, suomessa yksikkö

The cover of the book is great, but the **contents are** not.

Even though her **pyjamas were** beautiful, **they** weren't quite right for her wedding day.

Jotkut substantiivit ovat suomessa yksikössä, mutta englannissa monikossa.

contents	*sisällys, sisältö*
customs	*tulli*
the Middle Ages	*keskiaika*
pyjamas	*pyjama, yöpuku*
surroundings	*ympäristö*

Huomaa, että monikkomuoto näkyy verbimuodossa sekä persoona- ja demonstratiivipronomineissa.

The **police have** already caught the murderer.

Käytä sanan **the police** (*poliisivoimat, poliisi*) kanssa aina monikkomuotoista verbiä

Singular and plural

Liverpool have/has won more league titles than any other team.

Annie's **family** always **spend/spends** their summer holiday in Cornwall.

Verbi voi olla yksikössä tai monikossa, kun on kyse ihmisryhmistä (perhe, hallitus, urheilujoukkue, jne.). Monikkomuoto on yleisempi.

Englannissa yksikkö, suomessa monikko

Evidence shows that too many vitamins can be harmful.
Todisteet osoittavat, että liiallinen vitamiinien käyttö voi olla vaarallista.

I love **housework**. I find **it** quite relaxing.
Rakastan kotitöitä. Minusta ne ovat rentouttavia.

This **luggage is** heavy. Carry **it** yourself!
Nämä matkatavarat ovat painavia. Kanna ne itse!

Can I give you **a bit of advice**?
Saanko antaa sinulle neuvon?

They left **several pieces of furniture** in their old house when they moved.
He jättivät useita huonekaluja vanhaan taloonsa, kun he muuttivat.

Jotkin substantiivit ovat englannissa aina yksikössä, vaikka suomessa ne ovat yleensä monikossa.

advice	*neuvot*
baggage (AmE)	*matkatavarat*
information	*tiedot*
equipment	*laitteet*
evidence	*todisteet*
furniture	*huonekalut*
homework	*läksyt*
housework	*kotityöt*
jewellery	*korut*
luggage (BrE)	*matkatavarat*
money	*rahat*
stuff	*tavarat, kamat*

Näiden sanojen kanssa ei käytetä epämääräistä artikkelia eikä lukusanaa.

Huomaa, että yksikkömuoto näkyy sekä verbimuodossa että persoona- ja demonstratiivipronomineissa.

Jos puhut yksittäisistä neuvoista, huonekaluista tms., käytä rakenteita **a bit of**, **a piece of** ja **an item of**.

Liverpool show their team spirit once again.

Muuta muistettavaa

Naomi's **face is** recognized all over the world.
Naomin kasvot tunnistetaan kaikkialla maailmassa.

Joshua's housewarming **party was** a success.
Joshuan tupaantuliaisjuhlat olivat menestys.

I like **parties**, especially **weddings**.
Pidän juhlista, erityisesti häistä.

Jotkin sanat ovat suomessa monikossa, englannissa joko yksikössä tai monikossa.

a brain	*aivot*
a christening	*ristiäiset*
a face	*kasvot*
a funeral	*hautajaiset*
a ladder	*tikkaat*
a party	*juhlat*
a wedding	*häät*

Näillä sanoilla on monikkomuodot silloin, kun puhutaan monista kasvoista, juhlista, häistä yms.

Haven't you heard **the news**? **It was** broadcast on every channel.

Physics was Phyllis's worst subject at school.

Joidenkin monikolta näyttävien **s**-päätteisten sanojen kanssa tarvitset yksikkömuotoista verbiä.

athletics	*yleisurheilu*
billiards	*biljardi*
economics	*taloustiede*
gymnastics	*voimistelu*
mathematics	*matematiikka*
news	*uutiset*
physics	*fysiikka*

Ten miles is a bit too far to walk to work.
Three weeks is a long time to go without taking a shower.

Joskus tarvitset monikkomuotoisen substantiivin kanssa yksikkömuotoista verbiä.
Tällöin on kyse esimerkiksi rahasummasta, ajanjaksosta tai välimatkasta.

The United States is one of the world's most ethnically diverse nations.

Käytä yksikkömuotoista verbiä myös sanojen **the Netherlands**, **the United Nations** ja **the United States** kanssa.

Singular and plural

K 1

Muuta seuraavat substantiivit monikkoon.

1	a key	.....	**11**	a person	.....
2	a child	.....	**12**	a baby	.....
3	a peach	.....	**13**	a fox	.....
4	a goose	.....	**14**	a series	.....
5	a cliff	.....	**15**	a loaf	.....
6	a potato	.....	**16**	a brother-in-law	.....
7	a family	.....	**17**	a pike	.....
8	a wish	.....	**18**	an analysis	.....
9	a wife	.....	**19**	a criterion	.....
10	a tooth	.....	**20**	a wannabe	.....

Kirjoita tarina, jossa käytät kymmentä ylläolevaa substantiivia monikkomuodossa.

K 2

Yksikkö vai monikko? Valitse oikea verbimuoto.

1 Skiing equipment **costs/cost** quite a lot.

2 Why **is/are** the Middle Ages sometimes called the Dark Ages?

3 The United Nations **has/have** almost 200 member states.

4 Five pounds **is/are** far too much for a cup of coffee!

5 The police often **needs/need** the help of the general public.

6 My new pyjamas **has/have** bunnies on them.

7 No news **is/are** good news, or so they say.

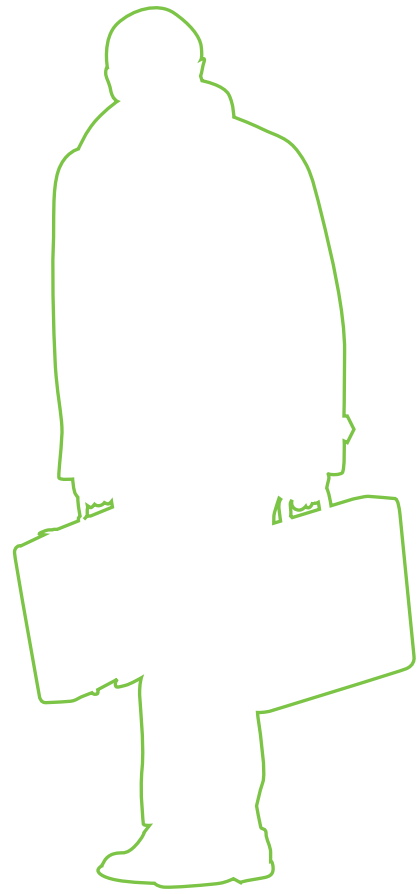
8 Dusty's furniture **is/are** always full of dust.

9 Gymnastics **has/have** always been a big part of my life.

10 If Chelsea **wins/win** the trophy again this year, I'll eat my hat.

K 3

Muuta lauseiden substantiivit monikollisiksi.
Muista tehdä myös tarvittavat verbi- ja pronominimuutokset.
Kirjoita lauseet vihkoosi.



1 Why is a woman's salary often worse than a man's?

2 Have you ever seen a real wolf or a reindeer?

3 This phenomenon can be experienced by both a small child and an old person.

4 The guy gave the girl a long kiss on the beach.

5 When does a baby get its first tooth?

6 Look – there's a thief with a knife on the roof!

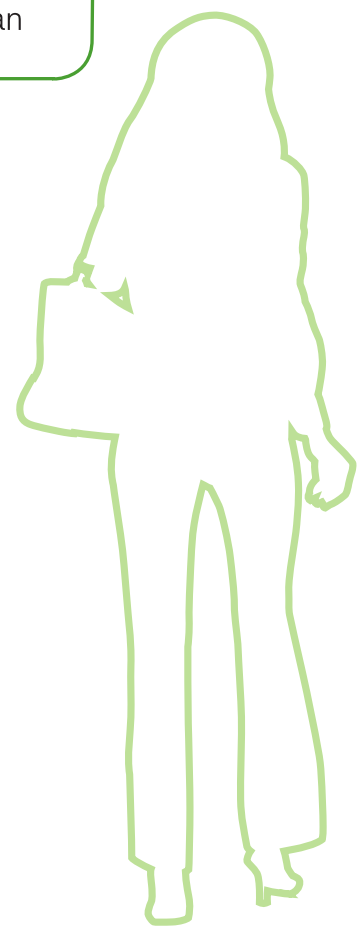
7 A passer-by took a photo of the car crash.

Kuuntele lauseet ja lue ne ääneen parisi kanssa.

K 4

Täydennä lauseet käyttämällä laatikossa olevien sanojen monikkomuotoja.

a crisis	a fly	a means	a salmon	a shelf
a day	a foot	a phenomenon	a series	a woman



1 Rainy ..... and Mondays always make me cry.

2 *Cosmopolitan* is not only read by .....

3 I know – my ..... are a mess.

4 I got really sore ..... after the 10-mile hike.

5 Scientists study different kinds of .....

6 We caught several large ..... during our fishing trip.

7 My favourite TV ..... are *The Simpsons* and *The Sopranos*.

8 The Red Cross is used to dealing with major .....

9 – What does the saying 'There are no ..... on me' mean?

– It means you aren't stupid and can't be fooled.

10 Donkeys were the only ..... of transport on the island.

Singular and plural

K 5

Työskennelkää kolmen hengen ryhmissä.
Yksi toimii tuomarina. Muut heittävät vuorotellen kolikkoa.

Jos saat kruunan (heads), etene kaksi askelta, jos klaavan (tails), vain yhden. Keksi lause, jossa esiintyy ruudussa oleva ilmaus.

Tuomari tarkistaa substantiivin muodon sivulta 179.
Jos se on oikein, saat jatkaa, jos väärin, odotat yhden heittokierroksen.

START	**1** läksyt	**2** keskiaika	**3** matkatavarat	**4** pensaat	**5** varkaat
					6 lapset
12 ystävälliset anopit	**11** punaiset katot	**10** iloiset ihmiset	**9** kahdeksan poroa	**8** kauniit kasvot	**7** hampaat
13 vaaralliset ilmiöt					
14 valkoiset hiiret	**15** hyvät neuvot	**16** aurinkoiset rannat	**17** selkeät todisteet	**18** iäkkäät rouvat	**19** eilisen sankarit
					20 sininen pyjama
FINISH	**25** kalliit korut	**24** suuret jalat	**23** terävät veitset	**22** puiset laatikot	**21** salainen päämaja

K 6

Työskentele parisi kanssa. A kääntää lauseet 1–4 ja 9–12 suomesta englantiin. B kääntää lauseet 5–8 ja 13–16. Tarkista, ovatko parisi käännökset oikein.

Student A

1 Siskoni häät olivat viime lauantaina.

2 Aikuiset pitivät puheita ja lapset lauloivat hänelle.

3 Hän sai koruja ja joitain huonekaluja lahjaksi.

4 Ne olivat todella mukavat juhlat.

5 Where's my money? I left it here on the table.

6 Are there thieves about?

7 I know that seven euros isn't much but…

8 What kind of person steals from a poor student?

9 Japanilaiset tulevat Suomeen katsomaan muun muassa poroja.

10 Myös keskiyön aurinko kiehtoo ihmisiä.

11 Jotkut turistit tulevat kalastamaan lohia.

12 Siihen tarvitaan hyviä välineitä.

13 Good advice for a beach holiday:

14 Wear sandals so you won't burn your feet on the hot sand.

15 When you sunbathe, don't forget to put sun lotion on your face.

16 Try local fish dishes.

Student B

1 My sister's wedding was last Saturday.

2 The grown-ups gave speeches and the children sang to her.

3 She got jewellery and some pieces of furniture as presents.

4 It was a really nice party.

5 Missä rahani ovat? Jätin ne tähän pöydälle.

6 Onko täällä varkaita?

7 Tiedän, että seitsemän euroa ei ole paljon, mutta…

8 Millainen ihminen varastaa köyhältä opiskelijalta?

9 The Japanese come to Finland to see reindeer, among other things.

10 The midnight sun fascinates people, too.

11 Some tourists come to fish for salmon.

12 You need good equipment for that.

13 Hyviä neuvoja rantalomaa varten:

14 Käytä sandaaleja, jottet polta jalkojasi kuumassa hiekassa.

15 Kun otat aurinkoa, älä unohda laittaa aurinkovoidetta kasvoillesi.

16 Kokeile paikallisia kalaruokia.

Artikkelit

– näin käytät substantiiviin liittyvää artikkelia

ONLINE ATTRACTION

"Because life is not a dress rehearsal."

Profile last updated: Two weeks ago Last logged in: Yesterday

Contact him

- Add him to my favourites
- Start chatting to him
- Tell a friend about him

His summary | **About him** | **In his words** | **His ideal match**

Hi, I'm Al. I'm 49 years young and a Pisces. I come from **a town** called Newfane in **the United States**. I work as **an English teacher** at **a school** downtown. My interests are collecting **old books** and **records** which, in turn, collect a lot of **dust**! I also enjoy cooking, especially **Italian food**. My favourite eatery in **the center** of **Newfane** is **an Italian restaurant** called Aphrodite's. I'm looking for **a special person** to share a big bowl of linguini and a bottle of Chianti with. Are you **the person** I'm looking for?

Työskentele parin kanssa. Tutkikaa lihavoituja ilmauksia ja vastatkaa seuraaviin kysymyksiin.

1. Englannissa käytetään substantiivin edessä epämääräistä artikkelia **a** tai **an**, kun asia mainitaan ensimmäisen kerran. Milloin käytetään artikkelia **a**, milloin artikkelia **an**?
2. Milloin tarvitset määräistä artikkelia **the**?
3. Millaisten substantiivien kanssa et tarvitse artikkelia lainkaan?

Artikkelien käyttö yleisnimien kanssa

Epämääräinen artikkeli

Our old neighbours bought **a house** in Portugal last summer.	Kun mainitset asian ensimmäisen kerran, käytä epämääräistä artikkelia **a** tai **an**. Epämääräinen artikkeli esiintyy vain yksikössä ja vain sellaisten sanojen kanssa, joilla on monikko ja joiden lukumäärän voi laskea (ns. **count**-sanat).
Their house has **a very beautiful and colourful garden**.	Jos substantiiviin liittyy määreitä (esim. adjektiivi), artikkeli tulee ennen määreitä.
Did you have **an** exciting /ɪkˊsaɪtɪŋ/ honeymoon? I've been waiting for **an** hour /ɑuə/. What **a** useless /juːsləs/ website!	Käytä artikkelia **an**, kun seuraava sana alkaa vokaaliäänteellä.
My father is **a mechanic** and my mother is **an accountant**. Patrick is **an Irishman**, but I'm not sure whether he's **a Protestant** or **a Catholic**.	Käytä epämääräistä artikkelia myös ammattia, kansallisuutta, uskontoa tai puoluekantaa ilmaisevien substantiivien kanssa.
The top speed of this scooter is **60 miles an hour**. I go jogging **three times a week**.	Käytä epämääräistä artikkelia myös ajan, määrän ja hinnan ilmauksissa mittayksikön edessä. Muista, että tällöin et tarvitse prepositiota.
Sue couldn't come to the concert, because she **had a headache**. Don't worry if you **make a mistake**. I'm sweating buckets. I really need **to take a shower**. Some people always seem **to be in a hurry**. My grandma likes **to go for a walk** after lunch.	Epämääräinen artikkeli esiintyy myös monissa ilmauksissa (esim. **have a…**, **make a…** ja **take a…**).

KnowHow

Määräinen artikkeli

Our old neighbours bought a house in Portugal last summer. **The house** has six bedrooms. Could you open **the window**, please? Brett spilled coffee on **the sofa**. I burn easily in **the sun**.	Käytä määräistä artikkelia **the**, kun asia on • mainittu aikaisemmin. • puhetilanteesta tuttu. • yleisesti tunnettu (esim. **the sun**, **the moon**).

The title of the film was a little misleading. **The man in the corner** was staring at me. **The book (that) I read** at the weekend was in German. U2 must be **the best-known Irish band** of all time. That's **the third time** you've been late this week!	Käytä määräistä artikkelia **the**, kun asia on tarkasti määritelty eli • kun substantiivia seuraa **of**-genetiivi, jokin muu prepositiorakenne tai relatiivilause. • kun substantiivin edellä on superlatiivi tai järjestysluku.

Pass me the map. We've gone **the wrong way** again. *Craic* is **the only Irish word** I know.	• kun substantiivin edellä on jokin seuraavista sanoista:

following	*seuraava*	**previous**	*edellinen*
last	*viimeinen*	**right**	*oikea*
next	*seuraava*	**same**	*sama*
only	*ainoa*	**whole**	*koko*
opposite	*vastapäinen*	**wrong**	*väärä*
present	*nykyinen*		

The toilets are **on the right**. We always spend our summers **in the southwest** of England. I'd like the one **in the middle**, please. **The** more I see him, **the** more I like him.	Muista käyttää määräistä artikkelia myös • ilmansuuntaa ja sijaintia ilmaisevissa sanonnoissa. • komparatiivirakenteessa **the… the…** *(mitä… sitä…)*.

My friend and I shared **a big bowl of linguini** last night. We need to buy **a loaf of bread**, **a bag of crisps**, **a bunch of grapes**…	Käytä kuitenkin epämääräistä artikkelia määrää ilmaisevan **of**-rakenteen kanssa, kun mainitset asian ensimmäisen kerran.

Ei artikkelia

Oscar likes reading **books** and he has actually written some **novels** and **plays** himself.	Monikollinen substantiivi on usein ilman artikkelia.

The British drink **tea** with **milk**. When did Ireland gain **independence**? **Love** makes the world go round. Some people don't need much **sleep**. **Beauty** is only skin-deep.	Epämääräistä artikkelia ei käytetä aine- ja käsitesanojen (ns. **uncount**-sanat) yhteydessä. Tällaiset sanat ilmaisevat • ainetta esim. **blood**, **gold, snow**, **water** • ominaisuutta esim. **courage**, **independence** • tunnetta esim. **happiness**, **love**, **respect** • toimintaa esim. **help**, **sleep**, **work** • abstraktikäsitettä esim. **beauty**, **luck**, **truth**

She didn't say a word about **the gold in her bag**. People sometimes talk about **the luck of the Irish**. We all rolled in **the snow** after the sauna. Do you think **the water** is still cold?	Tarvitset kuitenkin **the**-artikkelia aine- ja käsitesanan kanssa, kun • siihen liittyy jokin täsmentävä ilmaus. • se on puhetilanteesta tuttu.

Her daughter is going to **university** next autumn. Is John Lennon's murderer still in **prison**? Excuse me, could you tell me the way to **the university**?	Artikkelia ei käytetä joidenkin paikkaa ilmaisevien sanojen kanssa, kun korostat paikan käyttötarkoitusta (**bed**, **church**, **college**, **home**, **hospital**, **jail/prison**, **school**, **university**, **work**). Käytä kuitenkin artikkelia, kun tarkoitat itse rakennusta.

We have **lunch** at work. Do you come to school **by bike** or **on foot**? We had **a delicious lunch** in a Lebanese restaurant.	Artikkelia ei käytetä puhuttaessa aterioista tai kulkutavoista. Käytä kuitenkin epämääräistä artikkelia, kun ateriaa edeltää adjektiivi.

Yhteenveto

	a/an	**the**	ei artikkelia
count- sanojen yksikkö	There's **a fly** in my soup.	**The fly** in my soup couldn't swim.	–
count- sanojen monikko	–	Did you see **the flies** in that restaurant?	**Flies** don't have very long lives.
uncount- sanat	–	Can you pass me **the salt**, please?	The human body needs **salt** to function.

K 7

Lisää artikkelit tarvittaessa.

THREE MILLION SOMETHING

1 ..... American tourist was visiting **2** ..... museum in Belfast and asked **3** ..... guide what **4** ..... age of **5** ..... particular fossil was. **6** ..... guide told him it was three million years and nine months old. "How in **7** ..... world can they be so accurate?" asked **8** ..... visitor. **9** ..... guide replied "Well sir, when I started working here they told me **10** ..... fossil was three million years old, and I've been here for nine months now."

K 8

Lisää artikkelit tarvittaessa.

A BRIGHT IDEA

1 ..... employee wanted to take **2** ..... day off to go to **3** ..... beach with his girlfriend. So he decided to act like **4** ..... idiot in front of his boss. He told **5** ..... young secretary who had just started working in **6** ..... same office about his plan. When **7** ..... boss walked in, **8** ..... employee jumped on **9** ..... desk and pressed his head and hands against **10** ..... ceiling.

Boss: "What on earth are you doing that for? Haven't you got **11** ..... work to do?"

Employee: "I'm **12** ..... electric bulb!"

Boss: "You're crazy more like it! You should stay at **13** ..... home for **14** ..... rest of **15** ..... week!"

16 ..... employee got ready to leave and **17** ..... secretary got up to join him. **18** ..... boss asked her angrily why she was leaving **19** .....office too, and she replied: "Because I can't work in **20** ..... dark!"

K 9

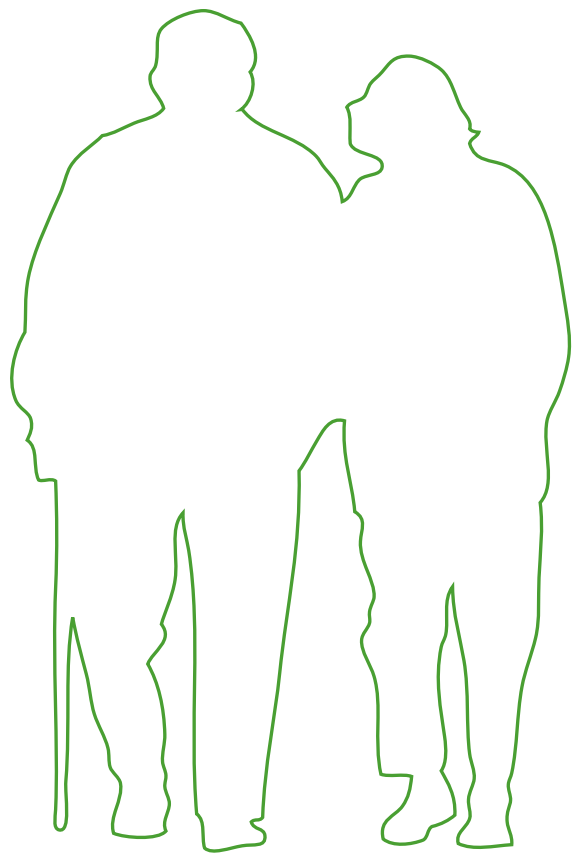
Lisää artikkelit tarvittaessa.

LONG LIVE THE MILFORDS!

1 ..... couple from **2** ..... northern England, who hold **3** ..... record for Britain's longest-ever marriage, have received their third telegram of congratulations from **4** ..... Queen in **5** ..... year. **6** ..... couple received their first telegram when they became **7** ..... country's longest married partners, and **8** ..... two more when they both reached their 100th birthday.

Frank and Anita Milford met at **9** ..... dance in 1926 and tied **10** ..... knot in 1928 – **11** ..... year when **12** ..... first £1 note came into circulation and Alexander Fleming discovered **13** ..... penicillin. **14** ..... pint of **15** ..... beer cost just 2p then, and all women over 21 got **16** ..... right to vote.

Frank, who used to work as **17** ..... engineer before he retired, said: "I don't really know **18** ..... secret of **19** ..... long life. Perhaps it just depends on **20** ..... luck, **21** ..... healthy living, **22** ..... love, and **23** ..... good friends. Anita is **24** ..... only person I've ever loved, and I think she can say **25** ..... same about me. **26** ..... longer we're together, **27** ..... more we love each other. Neither of us drinks **28** ..... alcohol, but we couldn't manage without **29** ..... tea. And **30** ..... tea we drink is quite strong, believe me. We both enjoy going for **31** ..... short walk after **32** ..... breakfast every morning, and we do hydrobics once **33** ..... week, but we spend **34** ..... most of our time at **35** ..... home these days. Not much of it is spent in **36** ..... bed, though. **37** ..... sleep is something you don't want to waste **38** ..... time on when you get to our age!"



KnowHow

Artikkelien käyttö erisnimien kanssa

Artikkelien käyttö erisnimien kanssa ei ole aina täysin johdonmukaista. Asian ymmärtämisen helpottamiseksi tällä sivulla esitellään yleissäännöt ja tarkennuksia yleissääntöihin on sivulla 126.

Yleissäännöt

	Erisnimen kanssa ei yleensä käytetä artikkelia. Artikkelia ei käytetä
My parents live in **Kenmare** near **Carrantuohill**, the highest mountain in **Ireland**.	• maantieteellisten nimien kanssa.
Uncle **Marty** always spends his Christmases on Christmas Island. In 1985 17-year-old **Boris Becker** was the youngest player ever to win the Wimbledon singles title. King **Charles I** of England was beheaded in 1649.	• henkilönimien kanssa.
Long live **the King**!	Pelkän arvonimen kanssa käytetään artikkelia.
The Laitinens are living in New Jersey at the moment. Where are **the Falklands** located? I'd love to visit **the Rocky Mountains**, but I wouldn't mind a holiday in **the Bahamas** either.	Määräistä artikkelia **the** käytetään • monikollisten erisnimien kanssa.
The Blue Room in **the White House** is used for receptions, whereas **the East Room** is used for press conferences and ceremonies.	• kahdesta sanasta koostuvan erisnimen edessä.
How far is **Trafalgar Square** from **Buckingham Palace**?	Kun toinen sanoista on erisnimi, määräistä artikkelia ei yleensä käytetä.

On reflection, the Rocky Mountains are really worth a visit.

K 10

Lisää artikkelit tarvittaessa.

1 ..... Coens directed the award-winning film *No Country for Old Men*.

2 An apartment in ..... Beverly Hills doesn't come cheap.

3 Why is New York City called ..... Big Apple?

4 The President often meets world leaders in ..... Camp David.

5 A visit to the top of ..... Empire State Building is not recommended if you don't have a head for heights.

6 We combined our trip to Vegas with a visit to ..... Grand Canyon.

7 Sheila graduated from ..... Harvard Business School in 2008.

8 ..... Heathrow Airport is one of the busiest in the world.

9 ..... Lord Nelson lost his right arm and his right eye in different battles.

10 ..... Massachusetts Institute of Technology is famously abbreviated to MIT.

11 ..... Oval Office is so called because of its shape.

12 ..... Pope is always greeted by thousands of cheering people whenever he visits Ireland.

13 Not very many people know that ..... Prime Minister Brown is blind in one eye.

14 ..... Rolling Stones are not the prettiest band around, but they've certainly lasted the longest.

15 Madeira isn't part of ..... Canaries, is it?

16 My neighbours, ... Smiths, got burgled while they were away on holiday.

17 ..... Stonehenge is Britain's most famous prehistoric monument.

18 How many member countries does ..... EU have today?

19 The concert was held at ..... Wembley Stadium.

20 ..... Westminster Abbey became an even bigger tourist attraction after the success of *The Da Vinci Code*.

Archaeologists believe Stonehenge was built c. 2500 BC.

KnowHow

Tarkennuksia yleissääntöihin

Käytä määräistä artikkelia **the** erisnimien kanssa, kun puhut

- vapaa-ajan viettoon liittyvistä paikoista (museot, hotellit, baarit, pubit ja teatterit).

The British Museum is one of London's top tourist attractions.
When we visited Dublin, we stayed at **the Clarence Hotel**.

- vesistöistä, järviä lukuun ottamatta.

I wonder if it's safe to swim in **the Baltic Sea**.
Lake Superior is the biggest lake in Northern America.

- kulkuvälineistä ja englanninkielisistä sanomalehdistä.

I read in ***The Times*** that ***the Flying Scotsman*** was the first train to break the 100 mph barrier.

- maapallon osista.

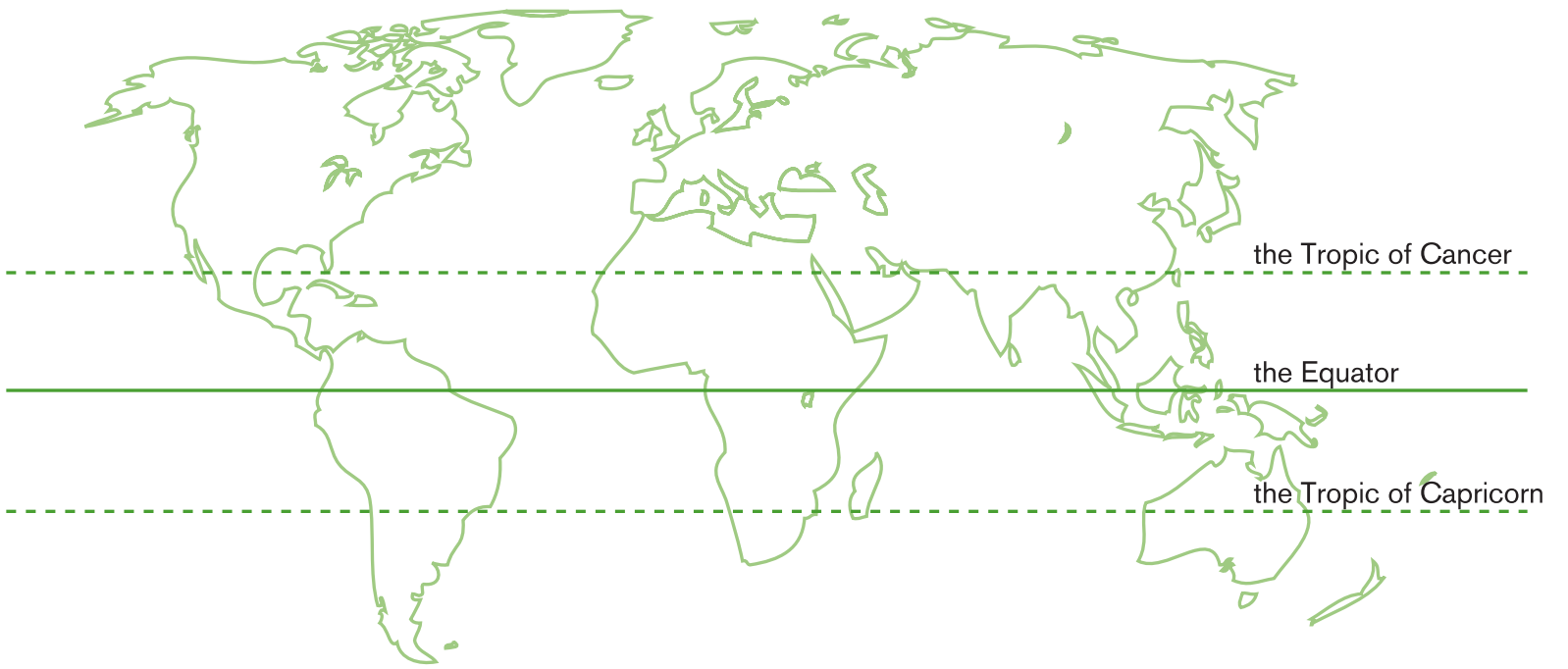
Quite a few Finns spend their winter holidays in **the Far East**.

– I can't remember whether **the Tropic of Cancer** is north or south of **the Equator**.
– It's north, of course!

the Antarctic	*Etelämanner*
the Arctic Circle	*pohjoinen napapiiri*
the Equator	*päiväntasaaja*
the Far East	*Kaukoitä*
the Middle East	*Lähi-itä*
the North Pole	*Pohjoisnapa*
the South Pole	*Etelänapa*
the Tropic of Cancer	*Kravun kääntöpiiri*
the Tropic of Capricorn	*Kauriin kääntöpiiri*

- tarkemmin määritellystä paikasta.

The London I used to know was safer than **the London of today**.
(Se) Lontoo, jonka tunsin, oli turvallisempi kuin tämän päivän Lontoo.



K 11

Lisää artikkelit tarvittaessa.

1 When we visited ..... Manchester last spring, we stayed at ..... Palace Hotel.

2 Are ..... Netherlands really situated below sea level?

3 Anyone visiting ..... New York City should visit ..... Guggenheim Museum.

4 ..... King's Head is one of the most popular pubs in ..... Galway.

5 ..... King Henry VIII got married six times, didn't he?

6 Is it true that ..... Windermere is the largest natural lake in ..... England?

7 ..... Hammonds have decided to go snowboarding in ..... Alps in February.

8 Does ..... Aunt Cybil still read ..... *Guardian* from cover to cover every day?

9 I didn't know that ..... *Titanic* was built in ..... Belfast.

10 I wouldn't dare to swim in ..... Amazon. It's home to piranha and anacondas.

K 12

Lisää artikkelit tarvittaessa.

UP IN SMOKE

1 ..... President Nixon was once criticized by **2** ..... young woman for smoking in one of **3** ..... elevators in **4** ..... Grand Hotel in **5** ..... New York City. "Young lady," he replied, "I am not smoking this cigar. I am simply taking it up to **6** ..... next floor."

PAY SLIP

7 ..... Lord Northcliffe, **8** ..... founder of **9** ..... *Daily Mail*, was famed, and feared, for sacking even **10** ..... best journalists in his office for no reason. Northcliffe once asked **11** ..... certain employee how much he was earning. "Eight pounds **12** ..... week," **13** ..... man replied. "Are you satisfied?" Northcliffe asked. "Quite," was **14** ..... nervous reply. "Then you're sacked," Northcliffe yelled. "I don't want anyone here to be content with such **15** ..... lousy salary!"

K 13

Lisää artikkelit kysymyksiin tarvittaessa. Etsi sitten listasta vastaus jokaiseen kysymykseen. Lisää artikkelit tarvittaessa myös vastauksiin. Huomaa, että listassa on ylimääräisiä nimiä.

GEO QUIZ

1 ..... UK consists of ..... Great Britain and which other country?

.....

2 What's ..... longest river in ..... Europe?

.....

3 On which continent are ..... Galapagos Islands?

.....

4 Which is ..... largest and deepest ocean in ..... world?

.....

5 What's ..... capital of ..... Netherlands?

.....

6 Which mountain range is ..... Mount Everest a part of?

.....

Alps	Himalayas
Amsterdam	Ireland
Andes	Mediterranean
Asia	Mississippi
Black Sea	Northern Ireland
Brussels	Pacific
Danube	South America
Hague	Volga

Artikkelin paikka

James Dean led **a fascinating life**. What are **the most interesting and popular professions** among young people today?	Artikkeli tulee yleensä ennen kaikkia substantiivin määreitä.
I decided to give up eating sweets for **half a year**. The Bonnifaces are **such a nice couple**. It was **quite an easy exam**, wasn't it? **What a mess**!	Muista kuitenkin, että epämääräinen artikkeli tulee sanojen **half**, **such**, **quite** ja **what** (huudahduksissa) jälkeen.
Not every nation has **as fascinating a past as** the Greeks. No matter **how difficult a problem** is, our company can solve it. It's **too small a flat** to have a party in.	Sanojen **as**, **how**, **however** ja **too** yhteydessä epämääräinen artikkeli tulee adjektiivin jälkeen. Käytä näitä ilmauksia vain kirjoitetussa kielessä.
I spent **half the morning** looking for my glasses.	Määräinen artikkeli **the** tulee sanojen **all**, **double**, **half** ja **twice** jälkeen, ja joskus sanan **both** jälkeen.

K 14

Käännä lauseet englanniksi.

1 Esitys alkoi puoli tuntia myöhässä.

2 Puolet opiskelijoista oli unohtanut kirjansa kotiin.

3 Molemmat vanhemmat osallistuivat kokoukseen.

4 Eilen oli niin kaunis ilma.

5 Mikä ihana loma meillä olikaan!

6 Tiesitkö, että Islanti on kaksi kertaa Irlantia suurempi?

7 Kaikki opettajat myöhästyivät tänä aamuna.

8 Miksi he rakensivat niin ruman rakennuksen?

9 Minusta *Apocalypto* on melko hyvä elokuva.

10 Olen harvoin ollut niin tylsissä häissä.

K 15

TIC-TAC-TOE

Pelatkaa risti-nollaa kolmen ryhmissä. Kaksi pelaa ja kolmas toimii tuomarina, joka tarkastaa pelaajien vastaukset (s. 179). Se, joka täydentää lauseen oikein englanniksi, saa merkkinsä ruudukkoon. Kiinnittäkää erityisesti huomiota artikkeliin. Voittaja on se, joka saa kolme omaa merkkiään allekkain, vinottain tai vaakasuoraan. Vaihdelkaa rooleja.

1 Is Turkey *eurooppalainen maa*?	**2** My brother collects *postimerkkejä*.	**3** I'd like to spend my summer holiday by *Välimeri*.
4 *Puolet rahoista* was spent on bottled water.	**5** When did *kuningatar Viktoria* reign over Britain?	**6** Brr! *Vesi* in the pool is freezing cold.
7 *Mikä ihana päivä!*	**8** My cousins live at *napapiiri.*	**9** Our neighbours *Virtaset* have four big dogs.

10 I'd like to know more about the history of *Lähi-itä*.	**11** Is *Niili* really the longest river in the world?	**12** There was *niin kiinnostava artikkeli* in the *Daily Mail* this morning.
13 We all need *onnea*.	**14** Finland is *kaksi kertaa Floridan kokoinen*. Interesting, huh?	**15** *93-vuotias Edgar Dowse* was the oldest person in the world to gain a PhD.
16 Isn't it strange that *Yhdysvallat* doesn't have an official language?	**17** Oh, *miten kallis* camera!	**18** *Presidentti Nixon* is best remembered for Watergate.

19 *Kate-täti* often wears funny clothes.	**20** My boss went skiing in *Alpit* last weekend.	**21** *Miten kaunis* butterfly!
22 We stayed overnight *Sheraton-hotellissa.*	**23** Tarantino has directed *aika väkivaltaisen elokuvan* again.	**24** I love *mansikoita ja kermaa.*
25 *Kahvi* I got this morning was really good.	**26** *Päiväntasaaja* is about 40,000 km long.	**27** I'd really appreciate *rehellinen vastaus*, Mr Trueman.

Epäsuora kerronta

– näin kerrot, mitä joku sanoi

SOAP REPORT

Sarah is watching her favourite Australian soap with her mother. Suddenly the phone rings in another room and Sarah's mum goes to answer it. She asks Sarah to tell her later what the characters, Tyla and Ken, said to each other, word for word.

Tyla I want a divorce, Ken!
Ken But I adore you. You must believe me!
Tyla I don't believe you. You've been cheating on me all these years!
Ken I really need you, Tyla! Why are you treating me like this?
Tyla I can't take it anymore, Ken. I'm going to leave you today, for good.
Ken Have you ever really loved me, Tyla? Tell me the truth.
Tyla Huh! You don't know the meaning of the word. I'll see you in court!

During the next commercial break Sarah tells her mum what happened:

"Well, Tyla said that she wanted a divorce. Ken said that he adored her and that she had to believe him. Tyla replied that she didn't believe him and that he'd been cheating on her all those years. Ken told her that he really needed her and asked her why she was treating him like that. Tyla explained that she couldn't take it anymore. She said she was going to leave him that day, for good. Ken wanted to know if she had ever really loved him and asked her to tell him the truth. Tyla replied that he didn't know the meaning of the word. She said that she would see him in court."

Lue sekä dialogi että Sarahin selostus ääneen parisi kanssa. Etsikää yksi esimerkki jokaisesta alla mainitusta muutoksesta. Alleviivatkaa kohdat tekstistä tai kirjoittakaa sekä suorat että epäsuorat esimerkkilauseet vihkoon.

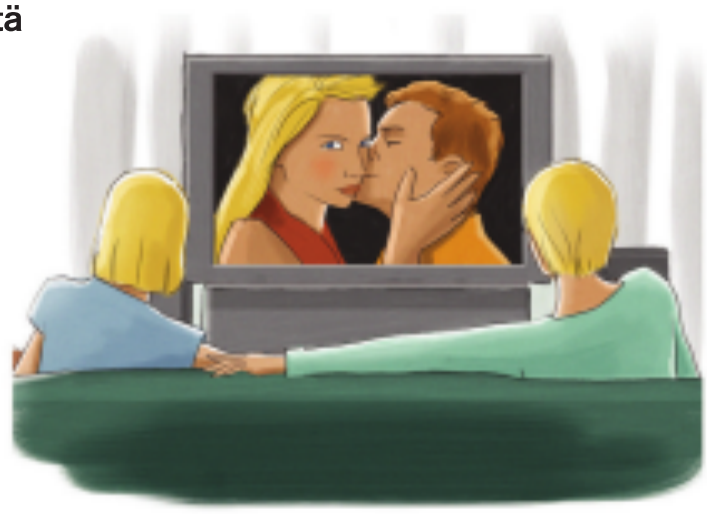
1 Pronominit muuttuvat.

2 Aikamuodot muuttuvat.

3 Ajan määreet muuttuvat.

4 Kysymyksen sanajärjestys muuttuu suoraksi.

5 **If**-sana korvaa puuttuvan kysymyssanan.



KnowHow

Epäsuorat väitelauseet

Käyttö

Käytät epäsuoraa kerrontaa silloin, kun kerrot, mitä joku sanoi tai mitä jossakin sanottiin.

johtolause
Sam told his family (that) he'd been fired.

It says in the paper that unemployment has risen.

Epäsuora kerronta:
johtolause (kuka sanoo/sanoi) + (**that**) + asia (mitä sanottiin)

Lainausmerkkejä ei tarvita, koska puhujan kommenttia ei toisteta sanasta sanaan.

Josh **told me** that he was going to quit.

Josh **said to me** that he was going to quit.

Sam **said** that he had to start looking for a new job.

Jos käytät johtolauseessa **tell**-verbiä, sinun täytyy aina myös sanoa, kenelle asia kerrotaan (ei prepositiota).

Saman asian voit ilmaista **say**-verbillä ja **to**-prepositiolla.

Jos et ilmaise kenelle asia kerrotaan, käytä **say**-verbiä.

I **have** only just **bought** a new computer, but I **know** I **will have** to replace it before long.

I **had** only just **bought** a new computer, but I **knew** I **would have** to replace it before long.

Englannin aikamuodot jaetaan

- nykyhetken muotoihin (preesens, futuuri ja perfekti).
- menneen ajan muotoihin (imperfekti, pluskvamperfekti ja konditionaali).

Saman virkkeen sisällä käytetään yleensä vain yhden aikamuotoryhmän muotoja.
Tähän periaatteeseen perustuvat epäsuoran kerronnan aikamuotomuutokset (s. 133), joita suomen kielessä ei juuri tapahdu.

Muodostus

Aikamuotojen muutokset

Johtolauseessa on useimmiten menneen ajan aikamuoto, yleensä imperfekti.
Tämä aiheuttaa seuraavia aikamuotomuutoksia:

"I **need** to talk to you."
Josh **told** his wife that he **needed** to talk to her.

preesens → imperfekti

"We **have** already **had** lunch."
Mark **said** that they **had** already **had** lunch.

perfekti → pluskvamperfekti

"I **saw** you at the concert."
Anne **said** that she **had seen** me at the concert.

imperfekti → pluskvamperfekti

"I **will call** you soon."
The manager **said** that he **would call** me soon.

futuuri → 1. konditionaali

"I **can't** believe it!"
Bob **exclaimed** that he **couldn't** believe it.

can → **could**

"The show **must** go on."
Freddie **used** to say that the show **had to** go on.

must → **had to**

"I **may** be late."
Mum **told** us that she **might** be late.

may *(voi, saattaa)* → **might**

"It would be great **if** you **came** to Greece with me."
"Olisi hienoa, jos lähtisit Kreikkaan kanssani."
He asked me **if** I **would go** to Greece with him.
Hän kysyi, lähtisitkö Kreikkaan hänen kanssaan.

Huomaa, että englannissa on kahdenlaisia **if**-lauseita:
- **if** *(jos)*-ehtovirkkeitä, joissa ei voi käyttää konditionaalia
- epäsuoria kysymyslauseita *(-ko/-kö)*, joissa voi olla konditionaali

"I have nightmares if I **eat** blue cheese before bed."
She says she **has** nightmares if she **eats** blue cheese before bed.

Joskus johtolauseessa on nykyhetken aikamuoto, yleensä preesens. Tällöin aikamuodot eivät muutu.

“Ireland **has been** independent since 1948.” The teacher told us that Ireland **has been / had been** independent since 1948. “I **enjoy** reading poems.” Ben said that he **enjoys/enjoyed** reading poems.	Suoran esityksen aikamuoto voi myös pysyä samana, • jos kyseessä on yleinen totuus tai tunnettu tosiasia • jos tilanne ei ole muuttunut alkuperäisestä Näissä tapauksissa voit kuitenkin muuttaa aikamuodot yllä olevan säännön mukaisesti.

Persoonapronominien muutokset

Brett to Liz: “**I** saw **you** at the airport.” **I** told Liz that **I** had seen **her** at the airport. (Brett puhuu) Brett told me that **he** had seen **me** at the airport. (Liz puhuu) Brett told Liz that **he** had seen **her** at the airport. (joku ulkopuolinen puhuu)	Siirryttäessä epäsuoraan kerrontaan persoonapronominit muuttuvat uuden näkökulman mukaisiksi.

“**I need** you, Trish.” Ben keeps saying that **he needs** Trish. “**I’ve been** happy with you.” He also says that **he’s been** happy with her.	Muista, että verbi taipuu subjektin mukaan.

Ajan ja paikan määreiden muutokset

”I answered **these** questions **yesterday**.” The suspect said that she had answered **those** questions **the day before / the previous day**.	Pronominit ja ajan tai paikan määreet muuttuvat seuraavasti. **this** → **that** **these** → **those** **here** → **there** **today** → **that day** **yesterday** → **the day before / the previous day** **tomorrow** → **the following day / the next day** **now** → **then** **tonight** → **that night** **next week** → **the following week** **last week** → **the week before** **a (week) ago** → **a (week) earlier**

K 16

Matt tapaa pitkästä aikaa vanhan koulukaverinsa Chloen, joka sanoo Mattille seuraavat asiat:

1 “I can’t believe I bumped into you today!”

2 “I saw Adam on this same street yesterday!”

3 “He was asking about you.”

4 “There’s been talk about a class reunion.”

5 “I don’t miss school, but I’d love to see my old school mates.”

6 “I wasn’t a very good student, but I’m doing alright.”

7 “I got a job as a car mechanic.”

8 “It may be what I’ve been looking for all along.”

9 “I’m sorry, but I must dash. I’m meeting my boyfriend.”

10 “I’ll call you tomorrow.”

Parin päivän päästä Matt kertoo kaverilleen, mitä Chloe sanoi. Kirjoita Mattin lauseet vihkoosi. Muistathan, että aikamuodot muuttuvat sääntöjen mukaan.

Voit käyttää näitä johtolauseita:

She (also) said that…
She told me that…
Then she added that…
She claimed that…
She explained that…

1 *A couple of days ago I met Chloe and she said (that) she couldn't believe she had bumped into me that day.*

2 *Then she added that…*

K 17

Ystäväsi mielipiteet vaihtelevat päivästä toiseen, ja tänään hän sanoo jotain ihan muuta kuin aiemmin. Täydennä vastaukset. Kiinnitä huomiota johtolauseeseen, koska mahdolliset aikamuotomuutokset riippuvat siitä.

1 – That restaurant is expensive.

– Really? I thought you said **(that) it wasn't.**

2 – I'm throwing a big party this week.

– But last week you said .....

3 – The teacher likes me.

– Does she? But you keep saying .....

4 – I can't study and listen to music at the same time.

– Really? Why do you always tell me .....?

5 – I'm not afraid of having a tooth out.

– Is that so? A few days ago you said .....

6 – Paul called me to apologize.

– Did he? But I thought you said .....

7 – I've made up my mind about the engagement.

– That's great, but it was only yesterday that you said .....

Tarkista vastaukset kuuntelemalla.

Kirjoita viivoille kaksi asiaa, jotka olet aiemmin sanonut, tai jotka olisit voinut sanoa parillesi. Sano ne sitten parillesi. Parisi ihmettelee mielesi äkillistä muuttumista yllä olevien mallien mukaisesti.

9 .....

10 .....

Epäsuorat kysymyslauseet

He asked me why I was late.
He wanted to know why I hadn't taken the earlier bus.

I wasn't sure if I had done the right thing.
I wonder what I'd do if I lost my job.

Käytä epäsuoraa kysymystä edeltävässä johtolauseessa esimerkiksi **ask** (someone) ja **want to know** -ilmauksia.

Johtolauseena voi olla myös **I wonder**, **I'm not sure** tai **I have no idea**. Silloin et varsinaisesti kysy mitään vaan mietit ja pohdit.

"Why do **you have to** leave **today**?"
All my friends asked me why **I had to** leave **that day**.

Epäsuorien kysymysten pronominit, aikamuodot sekä ajan ja paikan määreet muuttuvat samalla tavalla kuin väitelauseissa.

P S
"Why **are you** late?" (käänteinen sanajärjestys)

S P
He asked me why **I was** late. (suora sanajärjestys)

"Where **do you live**?"
He wanted to know where **I lived/live**.

"Why **don't you take** a taxi?"
He also asked why **I didn't take** a taxi.

Muista kuitenkin tehdä seuraavat lisämuutokset:

- Muuta sanajärjestys suoraksi (ensin subjekti, sitten predikaatti).
- Älä lisää kysymysmerkkiä lauseen loppuun; ethän enää kysy mitään.

Suoran kysymyksen **do**-apuverbi jää pois, paitsi kieltolauseesta.

"Do you recognize me?"
He asked me **if** I recognized him.
Hän kysyi tunnistanko/tunnistinko hänet.

Jos suorassa kysymyksessä ei ole kysymyssanaa, lisää epäsuoran kysymyksen alkuun **if/whether**-sana (vastaa suomen *-ko/-kö*-päätettä).

K 18

Kirjoita nämä epäsuoran kysymyksen sisältävät lauseet englanniksi vihkoosi.
Koska johtolauseet ovat preesensissä, aikamuotomuutoksia ei tapahdu.
Muista kuitenkin suora sanajärjestys ja käytä *if/whether*-konjunktiota tarvittaessa.

1 En tiedä, saanko kesätyöpaikkaa.

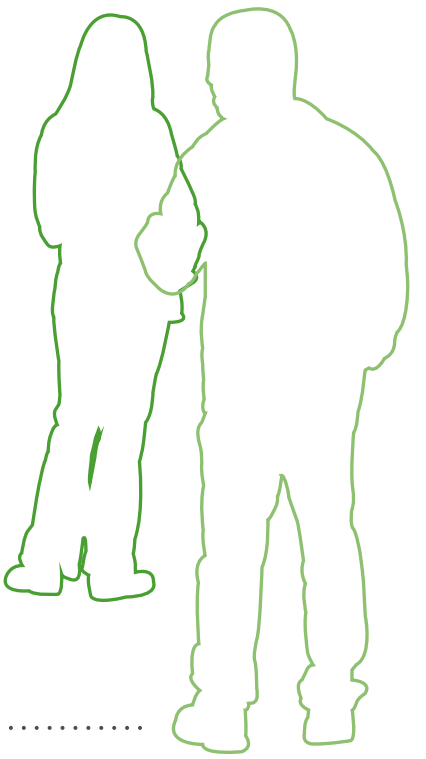
2 En ole edes varma, millainen työ kiinnostaa minua.

3 Mietin vain, haluanko tehdä työtä koko kesän.

4 Kerro minulle, mitä minun pitäisi tehdä.

5 Minulla ei ole aavistustakaan, mitä he kysyvät minulta.

K 19



Olet ollut kesätyöpaikkahaastattelussa.
Kerro, mitä sinulta kysyttiin, eli muuta kysymykset 1–5 epäsuoriksi.
Muista tehdä aikamuotomuutokset.

1 “What’s your name?”

2 “How old are you?”

3 “Are you in upper secondary school?”

4 “Had you heard about our company before applying?”

5 “How did you find out about this job?”

The interviewer asked me…

1 .....

2 .....

3 .....

4 .....

5 .....

Kirjoita loput työpaikkahaastattelussa esitetyt kysymykset eli muuta epäsuorat kysymykset suoriksi.

The interviewer also asked me…

6 if I had ever had a summer job.

7 what I did in my free time.

8 what my best characteristics were.

9 if I could handle stress.

10 if I would be able to work full-time.

6 “.....?”

7 “.....?”

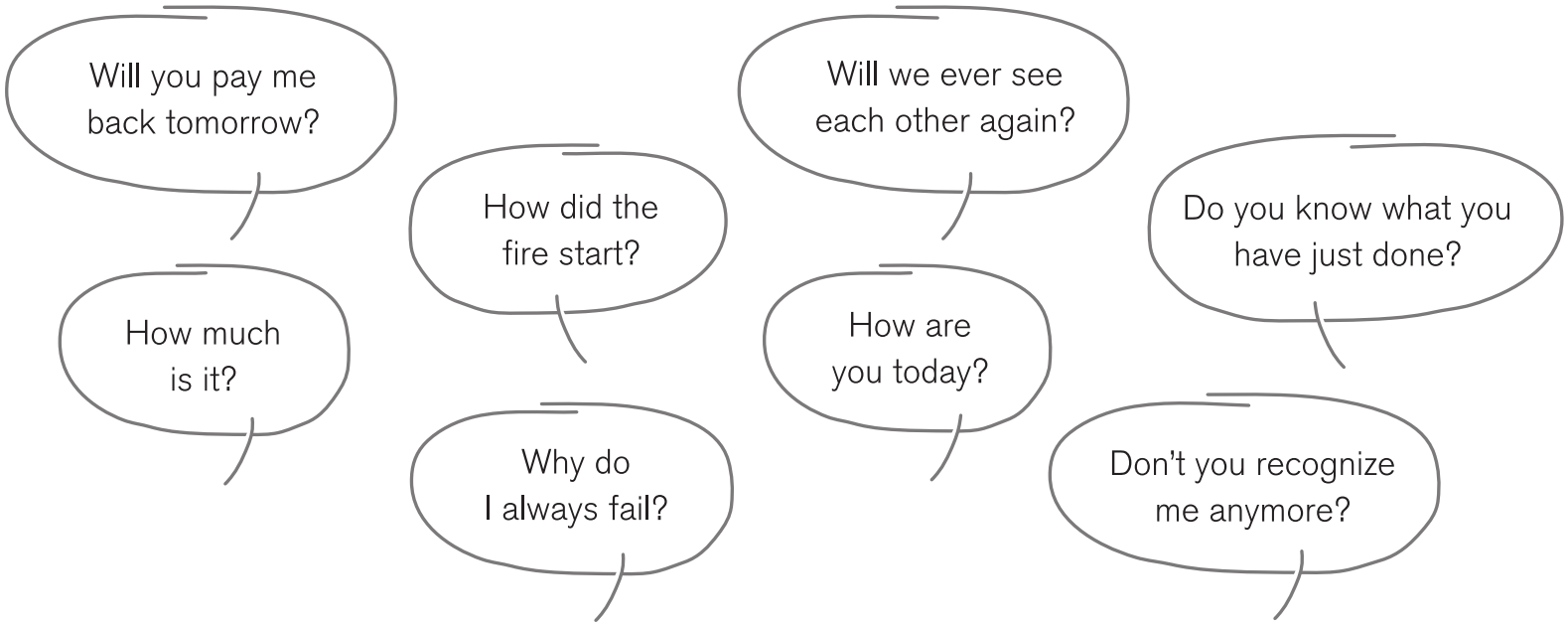
8 “.....?”

9 “.....?”

10 “.....?”

K 20

Valitse puhekuplista sopivat kysymykset, muuta ne epäsuoriksi ja lisää johtolauseiden perään.



1 When Paula came back to work after being on sick leave, everyone asked

.....

2 After Mark Chapman had just shot John Lennon, a policeman asked him

.....

.....

3 When Simon and I said our goodbyes, I wondered

.....

4 The familiar-looking man sitting next to me turned to me and asked

.....

5 I took out my purse and asked the cashier

.....

6 When the owners saw their house in flames, they wanted to know

.....

7 When Drew looked at his school report, he asked himself

.....

8 When Jude borrowed the money, I asked him

.....

KnowHow

Epäsuorat pyynnöt, kiellot ja käskyt

"Open your suitcase, please." The customs officer **asked me to open** my suitcase. "Don't turn off the light." The child **asked her mother not to turn off** the light. "Please marry me." Quentin **begged me to marry** him.	Käytä epäsuorien pyyntöjen johtolauseissa rakennetta **ask sb (not) to do sth**. Voit käyttää myös verbejä **beg** tai **request**.

"Don't speak with your mouth full!" His mother **told him not to speak** with his mouth full.	Epäsuorien kieltojen johtolauseissa käytetään rakennetta **tell sb not to do sth**.

"Say cheese!" The photographer **told the guests to say** cheese. "Open the safe!" The bank robber **ordered the manager to open** the safe.	Epäsuorissa käskyissä käytä johtolauseessa rakennetta **tell sb to do sth**. **Tell**-verbin tilalla voi olla myös **order.**

K 21

Hankit lisätienestejä hoitamalla amerikkalaisen tuttavaperheen lapsia. Perheen lapset ovat melkoisen villejä, joten joudut illan aikana pyytämään, käskemään ja kieltämään heitä useasti. Illalla kerrot vanhemmillesi illan tapahtumista. Käytä yllä mainittuja rakenteita.

1 "Give me the axe, Axel!"

2 "Please don't shout, Holly."

3 "Leave the cat alone, Todd!"

4 "Please stop fighting, Axel and Holly."

5 "Stop kicking your sister, Axel!"

6 "Don't pull my hair, Todd!"

7 "Please go to bed, kids!"

Phew, what a night! During those three hours that I was babysitting the kids I had to…

1 tell Axel to give me the axe.

2 .....

3 .....

4 .....

5 .....

6 .....

7 .....

Yhteenveto muutoksista, joita tapahtuu siirryttäessä suorasta lainauksesta epäsuoraan kerrontaan:

Jenny: "I'll find a new job." Jenny is sure **(that) she**'ll find a new job.	Johtolauseen jälkeen tulee **that** (ei pakollinen) ja pronominit muuttuvat.
"I want to buy a car. I'll start saving up". John had already told me that he **wanted** to buy a car and **would start** saving up.	Jos johtolause on imperfektissä (tai pluskvamperfektissä), tapahtuu aikamuotomuutoksia.
"I visited this village last week." George said that he had visited **that** village **the week before**.	Ajan ja paikan määreet muuttuvat tilanteen mukaan.
"Why do you want to change jobs?" Jane asked why **I wanted** to change jobs.	Kysymyksissä sanajärjestyksestä tulee suora. **Do**-apuverbiä ei tarvita enää, paitsi kielloissa.
"Do you like your job?" She wanted to know **whether** I liked my job.	**If/whether** aloittaa epäsuoran kysymyslauseen, jos lauseessa ei ole kysymyssanaa.

K 22

Tässä muutamia poimintoja opiskelijoiden kirjoitustehtävistä.
Kaikissa niissä on epäsuoran kerronnan virheitä.

Opettaja on alleviivannut virheelliset kohdat, ja sinun tehtäväsi on korjata ne kirjoittamalla lauseet uudelleen.

1 *I knew at that moment that we have become the best of friends.*

.....

2 *I dared to ask the teacher can I hand in my essay later today.*

.....

3 *I don't really know why does he hate me so much.*

.....

4 *Last year I thought that my future is clear, that nothing will ever change.*

.....

5 *When we were in the cinema, my friend said that she doesn't want to be here.*

.....

6 *He told to me: don't make so much noise.*

.....

K 23

Kerro vitsi lisäämällä puuttuvat lauseet.
Mikä voisi olla vitsin loppuhuipennus eli *punchline*?
Oikeat vastaukset tehtävään löydät sivulta 180.

OVER THE LIMIT

A man and his wife were driving down the road when a policeman pulled them over and asked to see the man's driving licence. First the policeman asked the driver **1** ..... . The man replied politely **2** ..... . Then the man's wife said sarcastically **3** ..... . The man got angry and told his wife **4** ..... . Next the policeman asked the man **5** ..... . The man replied apologetically **6** ..... . On hearing this, his wife pointed out **7** ..... . The man got really upset about his wife's comment and told her **8** ..... and ..... . Curious, the policeman walked over to the woman and asked her **9** ..... . The woman shook her head, sighed and replied **10** ..... .

1 "Do you know that you were speeding?"

2 "No, I didn't know that, sir."

3 "I've been saying that for an hour."

4 "Shut up and calm down."

5 "Do you realize that your driving licence has expired?"

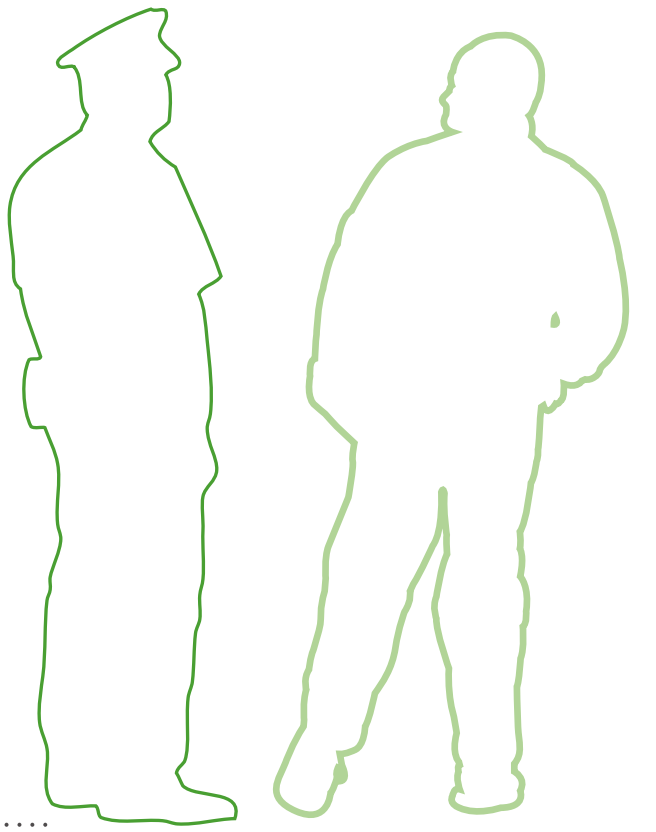
6 "I haven't noticed that."

7 "I reminded you about it last week!"

8 "Don't say a word. Mind your own business."

9 "Does your husband always talk to you this way?"

10 .....



K 24

A aloittaa muuttamalla kolme ensimmäistä suoraa väitettä tai kysymystä epäsuoriksi käyttäen annettua johtolausetta. B tarkastaa huolellisesti hänen vastauksensa. B jatkaa muuttamalla kolme seuraavaa lausetta, A tarkastaa jne.

A	B
"What kind of celebration is this?" Last May Day some tourists asked me…	Last May Day some tourists asked me what kind of celebration that was.
"Are Finns always this noisy and lively?" They also wanted to know…	They also wanted to know if/whether Finns were always that noisy and lively.
"Today is an exception; life will get back to normal tomorrow." I told them…	I told them (that) that day was an exception and that life would get back to normal the next/following day.
The reporter asked the girl band how long they had been working on their new album.	"How long have you been working on your new album? The reporter asked the girl band…
Then the reporter wanted to know if/whether there were going to be any changes in the line-up.	"Are there going to be any changes in the line-up?" Then the reporter wanted to know…
The singer didn't give a straight answer, saying (that) she couldn't tell him/her that then and (that) he/she would find out sooner or later.	"I can't tell you that now – you'll find out sooner or later." The singer didn't give a straight answer, saying…
"What do you think about high schools in America?" When I was an exchange student in Michigan, everyone asked me …	When I was an exchange student in Michigan, everyone asked me what I thought about high schools in America.
"Have you missed Finland?" They also wanted to know…	They also wanted to know if/whether I had missed Finland.
"I love everything that I've experienced this year and I'll miss you." I said…	I said (that) I loved everything that I had experienced that year and (that) I would miss them.
Our geography teacher asked us if/whether we knew that there had been an earthquake in Iceland recently.	"Do you know that there was an earthquake in Iceland recently?" Our geography teacher asked us…
She explained to us (that) no one had been seriously injured and (that) earthquakes are/were rare in Iceland.	"No one was seriously injured. Earthquakes are rare in Iceland." She explained to us…

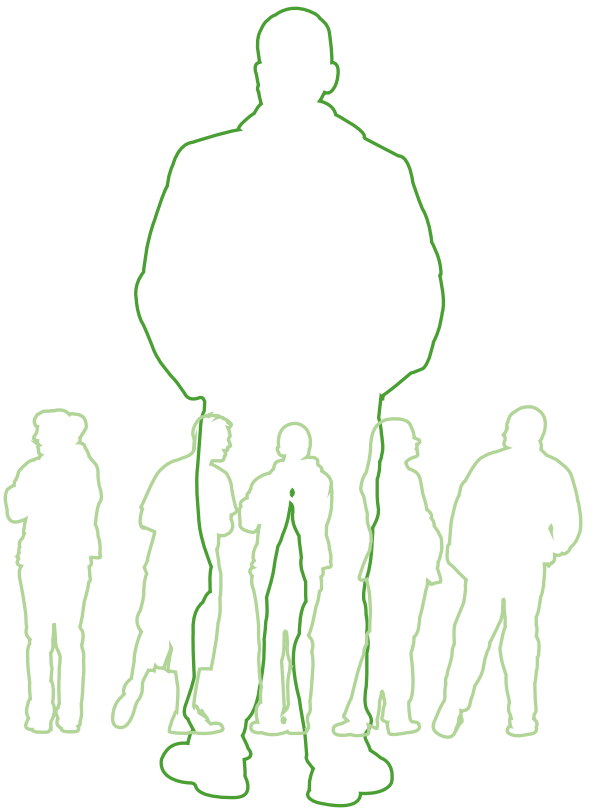
Indefiniittipronominit

– näin ilmaiset asian summittaista määrää tai laatua

Dear Gloria

I'm writing to you because I don't have anybody else to turn to. My colleagues in the post office where I work aren't speaking to me. I used to have lots of friends, but now I have none. Every time I say something to someone, they just turn away. I can't think of any reason for this, but I heard some rumours that it might have something to do with the fact that I became a lottery millionaire last month. Naturally I've done some shopping since my big win. I've always wanted a Ferrari, for example, so last week I bought one. But no one wants to come for a ride! You see, although I can buy anything I want now, if you have no friends, you have nothing. I'd really appreciate any advice you could give me. I'm ready to try anything (except part with any of my cash, of course).

Yours
Phil Banks



Indefiniittipronomineja (**indefinite**, *epämääräinen*) ovat kaikki **some**-, **any**-, **no**- ja **every**-alkuiset pronominit. Ne ilmaisevat asian "epämääräistä" laatua tai määrää (*jotain*, *mitään*, *joku* jne).

Alleviivaa parisi kanssa kirjeen kaikki indefiniittipronominit.

1 Osa indefiniittipronomineista esiintyy itsenäisesti, ilman pääsanaa. Mitä tällaisia pronomineja löydät tekstistä viittaamassa

A ihmisiin? .....

B asioihin? .....

2 Joitakin indefiniittipronomineja seuraa pääsana. Mitä esimerkkejä löydät tekstistä?

.....

3 Miten käänsit **any**-alkuiset pronominit kohdissa *I can buy anything* ja *I'd really appreciate any advice*?

.....

Itsenäiset indefiniittipronominit (ilman pääsanaa)

ihmisistä		asioista	
someone/somebody	joku	**something**	jokin, jotain
anyone/anybody	kukaan; kuka tahansa	**anything**	mitään; mikä tahansa
no one/nobody	ei kukaan	**nothing**	ei mitään
everyone/everybody	jokainen; kaikki	**everything**	kaikki

Nothing compare**s** to you.

Everyone learn**s** from their mistakes.

Is everybody ready?

Itsenäisillä **-thing**-päätteisillä pronomineilla viittaat asioihin ja **-one** tai **-body**-pronomineilla (ei merkityseroa) ihmisiin.

Nämä pronominit ovat yksiköllisiä. Muista preesensin **s**-pääte.

Has everybody filled in **their** forms?
Someone has left **their** car keys behind.

Huomaa kuitenkin, että **-one-** ja **body**-pronomineihin viitataan persoonapronomineilla **they** ja **their**.
Näin vältytään **he/she**-pronominin valinnalta.

It was **nobody's** fault.

-one- ja **-body**-pronomineilla on myös **s**-genetiivi.

I need **something** to drink.

Some-alkuisten pronominien yleisin paikka on myönteisissä väitelauseissa.

Is **anybody** there?
I **don't** have **anything** to wear to the party.

Any-alkuiset pronominit löydät puolestaan useimmiten kysymyksistä tai kieltolauseista **not**-sanan kanssa.

No one said this would be easy.

No-alkuisia pronomineja tarvitset kielteistä lausetta muodostaessasi.

Is Mark going out with **someone**?
(Epäillään, että Mark seurustelee.)

Jos käytät **some**-alkuista pronominia kysymyksissä, odotat myönteistä vastausta.

Is Mark going out with **anyone**?
(Ei tiedetä seurusteleeko Mark.)

Yleensä kysymyksissä käytetään **any**-alkuisia pronomineja.

Anyone can whistle, right?
Anything goes.

Myönteisissä väitelauseissa **any**-alkuiset pronominit saavat merkityksen *kuka tahansa, mikä tahansa.*

Indefinite pronouns

KnowHow

I know **no one** here.
I do**n't** know **anyone** here.

S
Nobody is perfect.

He has **never** harmed anyone.
Hardly anything ever happens in this town.
I passed the test **without** any difficulty.

No-alkuiset pronominit voit usein korvata **not**-kieltosanalla ja **any**-alkuisella pronominilla.

Käytä kuitenkin lauseen alussa **no**-alkuista pronominia. Kielteinen lause ei nimittäin voi alkaa **any**-pronominilla.

Muistathan, että samassa lauseessa ei voi olla kahta kieltosanaa. Koska sanat **never, hardly, seldom, without** tekevät lauseesta kielteisen, käytä niiden kanssa **any**-alkuisia pronomineja.

Everyone knows the answer to this question.
Is **everything** alright?

Not everyone has a middle name.

Every-pronomineja voit käyttää kaiken tyyppisissä lauseissa (myönteiset väitelauseet, kysymykset ja kiellot) merkityksessä *jokainen*, *kaikki*.

Huomaa, että kieltosana **not** tulee pronominin eteen.

No one but you understands me.
There was **nothing but** a light in his fridge.
The exam was **anything but** easy.
There's nothing like the Finnish sauna!

Itsenäisiä indefiniittipronomineja käytetään myös seuraavissa ilmauksissa:

no one but	*ei kukaan muu kuin*
nothing but	*ei mitään muuta kuin*
anything but	*kaikkea muuta kuin*
there's nothing like	*mikään ei vedä vertoja*

Hardly anything ever happens in this town.

Don't believe everything you read.

K 25

Valitse lauseeseen sopiva itsenäinen indefiniittipronomini.

1 Tom is so full of himself. He always thinks he knows .....
A nothing **B** anything **C** everything

2 Look at the scenery! Could you ever have imagined ..... so beautiful?
A anything **B** nothing **C** everything

3 The accident looked pretty serious, but luckily ..... was hurt.
A somebody **B** anybody **C** nobody

4 I'm afraid you'll have to finish this project without ..... help.
A someone's **B** anyone's **C** no one's

5 The test was so easy that ..... could've failed it.
A someone **B** anyone **C** no one

6 Listen! Is there ..... at the door?
A somebody **B** anybody **C** nobody

7 I'm afraid the hotel was ..... but luxurious although it was supposed to have five stars.
A something **B** anything **C** nothing

8 ..... in their right mind would call their baby Dwight!
A No one **B** Everyone **C** Anyone

9 The boys didn't tell ..... about the incident.
A somebody **B** nobody **C** anybody

10 Not ..... in his autobiography is true.
A anything **B** everything **C** something

KnowHow

Adjektiiviset indefiniittipronominit

(pääsanan edellä sekä ihmisistä että asioista)

some	hieman, muutama
any	yhtään; mikä/kuka tahansa
no	ei mikään/kukaan; ei yhtään
every	jokainen

– Do you have **any** coins on you?
– I don't have **any** cash at all.

A workaholic often has **no** time and **no** friends.

I'll have **some** tea, please.
Ottaisin (vähän) teetä.

A man was following me.
Joku mies seurasi minua.

Lyhyitä indefiniittipronomineja
- **some** (myönteiset väitelauseet),
- **any** (kysymykset ja kiellot) ja
- **no** (kiellot)

seuraa joko yksiköllinen tai monikollinen pääsana.

Pronominia ei aina käännetä suomeksi.

Huomaa, että suomen *joku*-sana käännetään usein epämääräisellä artikkelilla.

– Is there any tea left? – Yes, **some**.

– Do you have any brothers or sisters?
– No, I don't have **any**.

– Can you speak any other languages? – No, **none**.

Some- ja **any**-pronomineja käytetään myös lyhyissä vastauksissa ilman pääsanaa.
Vastaava kielteinen muoto on **none**.

Every little detail matters in a murder investigation.
Each eye witness was questioned by the police.

Every-pronominin voi korvata painokkaampi **each**-sana.
Molempiin liittyy yksikössä oleva verbi.

It snows in London **every now and then**.
Each and every one of us gets older.
We're not getting **any younger**.
They'll be here **any moment** now.
I wash my hair **every other day**.
The Olympics are held **every four years.**

Adjektiivisia indefiniittipronomineja käytetään myös seuraavissa ilmauksissa:

every now and then	*aina silloin tällöin*
each and every one	*jokaikinen*
any (better)	*yhtään (parempi)*
any time/moment	*hetkellä millä hyvänsä*
every other (day)	*joka toinen (päivä)*
every four (years) / every fourth (year)	*joka neljäs (vuosi)*

K 26

Täydennä lauseet itsenäisillä indefiniittipronomineilla *some*, *any*, *no* tai *every*.

1 Have you seen ..... good films recently?

2 Can I have ..... milk, please?

3 ..... dogs are allowed in the delicatessen.

4 ..... seat in the café was taken so we had to go elsewhere.

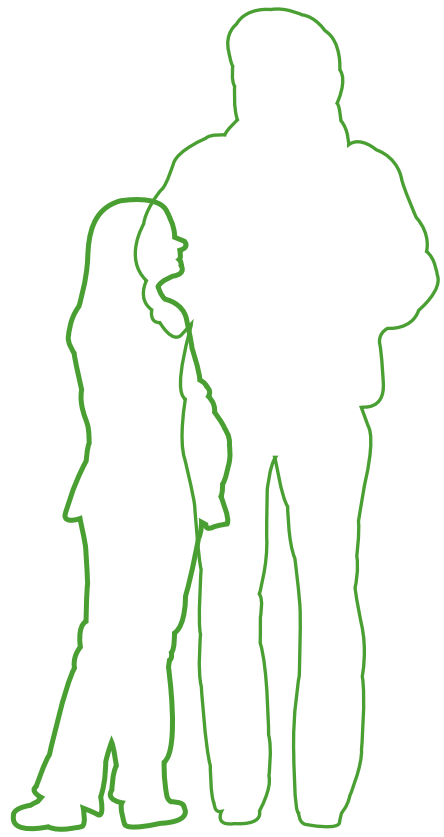
5 Could you give me ..... advice on how to succeed in exams?

6 I'll do my best and answer ..... questions you may have.

7 It's going to take ..... time to write my doctoral thesis.

8 Oi! ..... smoking is allowed in here!

9–10 – Do you know ..... good jokes? – Yes, I know .....



Indefiniittipronominit of-rakenteessa

(henkilöistä ja asioista)

Käytä **of**-rakenteessa indefiniittipronominien lyhyitä muotoja.

One of you has won the first prize! *Joku teistä…*	**one**	*joku*
Some of the contestants were clearly nervous. *Jotkut kilpailijoista…*	**some**	*jotkut*
Is/Are **any of these novels** worth reading? *Onko mikään näistä… / Ovatko mitkään näistä…* **Any of the contestants** could make it to the final. *Kuka tahansa / Ketkä tahansa kilpailijoista…*	**any**	*mikään, kukaan; mikä/kuka tahansa*
None of the phones were working. *Mikään puhelimista ei toiminut…*	**none**	*ei kukaan / ei mikään*
Every one of the students has passed the test. *Jokainen opiskelija on läpäissyt...*	**every one** (erikseen kirjoitettuna!) Huomaa, että et voi käyttää **-body**, **-one** ja **-thing**-loppuisia pronomineja **of**-rakenteessa.	

One of us is lying. *Joku meistä valehtelee.*	Näistä pronomineista **one** ja **every one** ovat yksiköllisiä.
None of you is suitably dressed. *Kukaan teistä ei ole…* **None of you are** suitably dressed. *Ketkään teistä eivät ole…*	**Some**, **any** ja **none** voivat olla joko yksiköllisiä tai monikollisia.

KnowHow

Muita indefiniittipronomineja

The conference is arranged **each** year. (= **every**)
Each of you can have a turn. (= **Every one** of you…)

You can choose **either** of these gifts.
Neither of those movies interests me.

Bob and Sue love **each other**, don't they?
They can read **each other's** minds.

He bought **one** ball for his dog and **another** for his son.
One of his sons is a lawyer, **the other** is in prison.

Both (of the) teams are playing well.
All (of) the students were laughing.
Some people like reggae, **others** don't.

Yksikölliset indefiniittipronominit:

each	*joka, jokainen*
either	*jompikumpi*
neither	*ei kumpikaan*
each other / one another	*toinen toistaan, toinen toisensa*

Huomaa, että pronomineilla **each other / one another** on **s**-genetiivi, mutta ei koskaan monikon **s**-päätettä.

one – another	*yksi – toinen*
one – the other	*toinen – toinen*

Monikolliset indefiniittipronominit:

both	*molemmat*
all	*kaikki*
some – (the) others	*toiset – toiset*

K 27

Täydennä lauseet vihjeiden mukaan.

BEEN THERE, BOUGHT THE T-SHIRT

– Check out those T-shirts, Chuck! There's something funny written on **1** ..... . Choosing **2** ..... is going to be hard. Which one is your favourite?

– **3** ....., actually. I hate T-shirts with so-called funny slogans.

– Are you kidding me? I could buy **4** ..... without thinking twice. These two are my favourites. **5** ..... says "Out of my mind… I'll be back in five minutes", and **5** ..... says "**6** ..... has a photographic memory, **7** ..... just don't have the film". Don't you just love them?

– Jeez, Mum, if you buy **8** ....., I'll never go anywhere with you again!

Lue dialogi ääneen parisi kanssa.

1 niihin kaikkiin
2 jokin niistä
3 Ei mikään niistä
4 minkä tahansa näistä
5 Toinen … toinen
6 Jokaisella meistä
7 jotkut meistä
8 jommankumman noista

K 28

Lisää pronominit vihjeiden mukaan.

LOST IN THE IPOD BEAT

1 ..... who listens to an iPod while walking across the street in New York City could soon be fined $100. Senator Carl Kruger has suggested that **2** ..... should be done to reduce the number of deaths due to **3** ..... listening to music while walking in traffic. This suggestion will surely please **4** ..... of the numerous music-loving New Yorkers, who are used to tuning in to music while tuning out the world around them. The senator is sure that **5** ..... of the accidents involving people "lost in the iPod beat", a zombie-like state in which they can't see or hear **6** ..... except their music, could have been avoided. "The duty of Government is to do **7** ..... it can to protect the citizens of NYC. And the situation isn't **8** ..... better in the rest of the US," he stated. **9** ..... can deny the fact that the number of "iPod accidents" is on the increase. **10** ..... of these accident victims walked into busy traffic, distracted by an electronic device of **11** ..... sort. Despite the statistics, New Yorkers are not likely to obey **12** ..... new law forbidding them to listen to music in the streets. **13** ..... is convinced that the new law would be of **14** ..... use. **15** ..... claim it makes sense and should be passed, while **15** ..... think that it treats people as if they had **16** ..... common sense at all.

1 Kuka tahansa
2 jotain
3 joku
4 ei ketään
5 jotkut
6 mitään
7 kaiken
8 yhtään
9 Ei kukaan
10 Jokainen
11 jonkin
12 mitään
13 Kaikki eivät
14 mitään
15 Toiset…toiset
16 ei yhtään

Some New Yorkers like to tune the city out.

K 29

Kirjoita englanninkielisiä lauseita, joihin sisällytät seuraavat aloitukset/lopetukset. Lue lauseet sitten parillesi.

1 Jokainen meistä haluaa…

2 …hetkellä millä hyvänsä.

3 Kaikki ystäväni ovat…

4 …on kaikkea muuta kuin helppoa.

5 Kumpikaan vanhemmistani ei ole…

6 Toiset pitävät…, toiset eivät.

7 Jokainen muistaa…

8 Tuskin kukaan uskaltaa…

9 Kaikki eivät usko…

10 …joka toinen päivä.

K 30

Täydennä vastaukset käyttämällä sopivaa indefiniittipronominia (*some*-, *any*-, *no*- ja *every*-alkuisia), joko lyhyttä tai pitkää muotoa.

1 – What happened?

– Can you believe it? ..... broke into my house last night!

2 – Can I give you some advice? – I don't need ..... . Especially from you!

3 – Who were you talking to? – ..... . You must be hearing things.

4 – How often do you go swimming? – ..... three days or so.

5 – Do you have any plants in your apartment? – Yes, ...

6 – What does love mean to you? – .....! Life would be empty without it.

7 – What time should I call you? – ..... time. I'll be in the office the whole day.

8 – What would you like to eat?

– I don't want ....., thank you. I've just had lunch.

9 – What did you do at the weekend? – ..... special. I just slept and ate.

10 – How many brothers and sisters have you got?

– ....., I'm afraid. I'm an only child.

11 – What's wrong with Dad? – I don't know, but ..... is bothering him.

12 – Whose fault was it? – ..... . Accidents happen, you know.

13 – Who should I invite to the party? – It's up to you. Invite ..... you like.

14–15 – Which of you threw a snowball at me?

– ..... of us! We're innocent! It must've been ..... of those guys over there – the bloke with snow on his gloves!

K 31

Tulkitse dialogi englanniksi parisi kanssa. Valitkaa roolit.
Parisi tarkastaa kääntämäsi lauseet.

Laura	Andrew
Haluaisin tehdä jotain erilaista tänä kesänä – esimerkiksi mennä jonnekin ulkomaille.	I'd like to do something different this summer – go somewhere abroad, for example.
That's nothing new. / That isn't anything new. You say that every spring!	Se ei ole mitään uutta. Sanot noin joka kevät!
Niin, mutta mikä tahansa on parempaa kuin olla koko kesä kesämökillä.	Yeah, but anything is better than spending the whole summer in the summer cabin/cottage.
I have nothing / I don't have anything against a trip. Do you already have some destinations in mind?	Ei minulla ole mitään matkaa vastaan. Joko sinulla on joitakin kohteita mielessä?
Itse asiassa kaksi. Toinen on Irlanti, toinen Skotlanti.	Two, in fact. One is Ireland, the other Scotland.
Both (of) them are worth visiting / worth a visit. For some reason everyone seems to like Ireland.	Molemmat niistä ovat matkan arvoisia. Jostain syystä kaikki tuntuvat pitävän Irlannista.
Kumpi tahansa niistä sopii minulle. Mutta kumpikaan meistä ei ole koskaan käynyt Dublinissa, ja Irlanti on kiinnostava maa.	Either of them suits me. But neither of us has ever been to Dublin, and Ireland is an interesting country.
Some say that Dublin is a wonderful city, others think it's boring.	Jotkut sanovat, että Dublin on upea kaupunki, joidenkin mielestä se on tylsä.
No, jokaisella on omat mielipiteensä. En ole kuullut kenenkään sanovan mitään negatiivista siitä.	Well, everyone has their own opinion. I haven't heard anyone say/saying anything negative about it.
Some of my friends are crazy about the place. They go there every year and say that nothing compares to it / there's nothing like it.	Jotkut ystävistäni ovat hulluina siihen paikkaan. He menevät sinne joka vuosi, ja sanovat ettei mikään vedä vertoja sille.
No, jos se on niin suosittu, ei ole aikaa hukattavana. Varaan meille heti halvat lennot internetistä!	Well, if it's so popular, there's no time to lose. I'll book cheap flights for us immediately on the internet / online.

There's nothing like a day out in Dublin.

K 32

TIC-TAC-TOE

Pelatkaa ristinollaa kolmen ryhmissä. Kaksi pelaa ja kolmas toimii tuomarina, joka tarkastaa pelaajien vastaukset (s. 180). Kahdessa ensimmäisessä ruudukossa se, joka sanoo lauseen oikein englanniksi, saa merkkinsä ruudukkoon. Kolmannessa ruudukossa merkin saa se, joka osaa selittää ruudussa olevan englanninkielisen sananlaskun englanniksi. Voittaja on se, joka saa kolme omaa merkkiään allekkain, vinottain tai vaakasuoraan. Vaihdelkaa rooleja.

1

1 Mitään vakavaa ei tapahtunut.	**2** Joku on soittanut poliisille!	**3** Anteeksi, sanoitko jotain?
4 Mikä tahansa työ on parempi kuin tämä!	**5** Jotkut ihmiset tekisivät mitä tahansa rahan vuoksi.	**6** Toinen koiranpennuista nukkui, toinen leikki hännällään.
7 Kummallakaan meistä ei ollut tarkoitus loukata sinua.	**8** Jokainen meistä on lahjakas jollakin tavalla.	**9** Me ymmärrämme toisiamme.

2

10 Joku teistä saa palkinnon.	**11** Mikään ei koskaan muutu täällä.	**12** Jokainen opiskelijoista pääsi kokeesta läpi.
13 Joku amerikkalainen kysyi minulta saunavinkkejä.	**14** Kuka tahansa osaa keittää kananmunan, eikö osaakin?	**15** Etkö syönyt yhtään mitään?
16 Meidän pitää olla rehellisiä toisillemme.	**17** Molemmat ehdotuksesi olivat hyviä.	**18** Haistaako kukaan savua? Jokin palaa!

3

19 There's no smoke without fire.	**20** There's no place like home.	**21** All work and no play makes Jack a dull boy.
22 Every cloud has a silver lining.	**23** No news is good news.	**24** Every dog has its day.
25 Nothing ventured, nothing gained.	**26** Jack of all trades, master of none.	**27** Fortune knocks once at everyone's door.

BackTrack

BackTrack

You need to see or hear a new word or phrase anywhere between five and sixteen times before it becomes part of your active vocabulary.
The BackTrack exercises will help you revise the words, word partnerships, phrases and structures that come up in each unit. The exercises also come with an answer key (pp 175–177) so you can work independently and check your own progress.

B 1 **Text 1** You're brighter than you think

Täydennä puuttuvat prepositiot tai adverbit. Käännä ilmaukset suomeksi.

1 to do sth ..... ease .....

2 to be good ..... sth .....

3 to be equivalent ..... sth .....

4 to be aware ..... sth .....

5 to make ..... sth .....

Käytä ilmauksia kääntäessäsi seuraavat lauseet englanniksi.

6 Pystyn sepittämään tarinoita vaivattomasti ja olen hyvä kielissä.

7 Mutta se ei ole sama kuin älykkyys yleensä.

8 Olen esimerkiksi varsin tietoinen matemaattisten taitojeni puutteesta.

A student tests her mathematical skills.

B 2 Text 2 Benjamin Zephaniah – Poetry's King of Cool

Valitse sopivin vaihtoehto.

BOB MARLEY (1945–1981)

Bob Nesta Marley, born to a white father and a black mother in Jamaica, was the undisputed King of Reggae. His liberal **1** ..... took Jamaican music to another level and gave it universal appeal. Marley's strong religious beliefs led him to write lyrics that **2** ..... to the Bible as well as to social **3** ....., fusing the two. He was particularly **4** ..... about poverty and crime in his native Jamaica, and the **5** ..... enjoyed by some, all themes which were reflected in his music.

Marley was diagnosed with cancer in 1977. When first diagnosed with the disease, he **6** ..... the amputation of one of his toes as he came to the **7** ..... that it would go against his Rastafarian religious beliefs. The disease spread and he died in 1981. Yet despite his short life and career, his name and music live on. Jamaica itself has been transformed by his charismatic personality and musical output. Just before his death he received the Jamaican Order of Merit for his **8** ..... to the country. **9** ..... his career, the City of New York renamed part of an avenue "Bob Marley Boulevard". Some years after his death, a BBC documentary about his life entitled *Caribbean Nights* won various **10** ..... **.** A movie on Marley's life is also planned for release in 2010 to mark what would have been his 65th birthday.

1	**A** chase	**B** attitude	**C** sentence
2	**A** preached	**B** disagreed	**C** referred
3	**A** rhythms	**B** issues	**C** minds
4	**A** concerned	**B** encouraged	**C** inspired
5	**A** privileges	**B** martial arts	**C** manners
6	**A** practised	**B** disagreed	**C** rejected
7	**A** attention	**B** misperception	**C** conclusion
8	**A** contribution	**B** mission	**C** reason
9	**A** As a result of	**B** In recognition of	**C** In defence of
10	**A** mentions	**B** awards	**C** rights

B 3 Text 3 On first-name terms

Täydennä teksti vihjeiden mukaan.

A GIRL CALLED ELIZA DOOLITTLE

The Academy Award winning musical *My Fair Lady* is about turning a common flower-seller called Eliza Doolittle into a lady by teaching her to speak proper English. Her **1** ..... by Professor Higgins, who bets a friend that he can turn Eliza into a sophisticated lady in six months. **2** ....., the professor sees Eliza as a project and **3** ..... on her.

Eliza's cockney accent is a great **4** ..... to the professor, especially her **5** ..... her 'hs' by saying 'orse and 'ouse instead of horse and house. In order to win the bet, Higgins **6** ..... giving Eliza elocution lessons. After months of work repeating phrases like 'The rain in Spain stays mainly in the plain', Eliza is ready for her first test. But the truth is that even though she looks and sounds like a lady, her conversation and manners leave a lot to be desired. Soon afterwards in her final test she **7** ..... with royalty – and finally manages to **8** .....: she looks stunning, her charm and beauty are the talk of the ball and she not only gets to dance with royalty, they think she is royalty!

Once the night is over, **9** ..... the professor no longer has any interest in Eliza, so she leaves him.

Yet Higgins soon recognizes the fact that Eliza is not the only one who **10** ..... by the 'project'. To cut a long musical short, he realizes that he can't live without her and she eventually goes back to him.

1	kohtaloaan muokkaa
2	Suoraan sanottuna
3	tekee tutkimuksen
4	huvituksen lähde
5	tapa pudottaa
6	vaivautuu
7	kohtaa silmästä silmään
8	täyttää kaikki odotukset
9	vaikuttaa siltä, että
10	(johon) on vaikuttanut

B 4 **Text 4** What makes Finnish kids so smart?

Valitse sopivin vaihtoehto.

LATE BIRDS – BOOKWORMS?

In England children start compulsory education at the age of four or five, whereas in countries such as Sweden, Denmark and Finland, school doesn't start **1** …… the age of seven. So, when English children are already following a set **2** ……, their continental **3** …… are still playing in the kindergarten sandpit or at home.

Which system delivers the best results? A study **4** …… recently in Britain **5** …… a lot of attention in the UK because it highlights the advantages of a later start. A case in point is Finland, which **6** …… the best nations globally in terms of education, but also at the very bottom of the league when it comes to hours spent in the **7** …… . Finnish pupils start formal education later, enjoy 11-week summer holidays – and are earning top **8** …… in international tests measuring the **9** …… of knowledge and critical thinking. In other words, one of the most intriguing results of this study is that there is little correlation between academic **10** …… and the number of hours spent at school.

1 **A** while
B until
C unless

2 **A** curriculum
B campus
C status

3 **A** trainees
B classes
C counterparts

4 **A** released
B included
C lured

5 **A** has addressed
B has concentrated
C has attracted

6 **A** is among
B is ahead
C is known

7 **A** educator
B classroom
C specialties

8 **A** measures
B scores
C first-graders

9 **A** application
B approach
C competition

10 **A** subtitles
B value
C performance

B 5 Text 4 What makes Finnish kids so smart?

Valitse laatikosta lauseisiin sopivat adjektiivit.
Huomaa, että listassa on kolme ylimääräistä adjektiivia.

1 Mozart's musical talents were quite remarkable. He was a ..... composer as early as age five.
2 The results of the PISA study were published last year so they are quite .....
3 Sally gets a C in most subjects. Her grades have always been pretty .....
4 I need my gloves. The weather has turned ..... all of a sudden.
5 You can't help noticing that Mark is in love. It's so .....
6 Sean gets straight As in tests. How did he turn out to be so .....?
7 Adrian always looks after his little sister. He's really ..... for his age.

average
bright
bubbly
chilly
gifted
obvious
productive
rebellious
recent
responsible

B 6 Text 4 What makes Finnish kids so smart?

Lisää tarvittaessa prepositio tai adverbi.

STUDY TIPS

1 Listening ..... teachers and taking notes surely helps, so attend classes regularly. If you don't, it might be difficult to catch .....
2 You'll do better ..... exams if you do your homework every day. Find a quiet place where you can focus ..... studying.
3 Do you feel your teachers are piling ..... the homework? Instead ..... agonizing ..... it alone, ask a friend who is ahead ..... you in their studies to help you. Discussing ..... problems together and enjoying ..... each other's company at the same time is a productive combination.
4 Based ..... several studies, language learners' listening skills are enhanced in those countries where TV programmes are not dubbed but are shown ..... the original language. So listen up!
5 Try out different study techniques – there is sure to be one that suits ..... you and your unique personality.

B 7 **Text 6** The Curious Incident of the Dog in the Night-time

Valitse kullekin verbille sopiva loppu.

1	to take	.....	**A**	cross
2	to go to	.....	**B**	a precedent
3	to have	.....	**C**	prison
4	to set	.....	**D**	company
5	to get	.....	**E**	notice

Sijoita nyt ilmaukset lauseisiin.

1 This law case is the first of its kind and will certainly .....

2 Don't ....., Mrs Gascoyne! I didn't break Siobhan's glasses on purpose.

3 Please sit down for a chat. It's always nice to .....

4 I hope you will ..... of what I'm going to say. It's very important.

5 If you drink and drive, you could .....

B 8 **Text 6** The Curious Incident of the Dog in the Night-time

Käännä lauseet.

1 Voinko lainata veistäsi?

2 Jäädään bussista tässä.

3 En halua, että minua kohdellaan eri tavalla kuin muita.

4 Milloin suoritat lukion loppukokeesi?

5 En huoli kieltävää vastausta.

B 9 Text 7 Ireland & Co

Täydennä lauseet vihjeiden avulla.

1 It's amazing how some people ..... *(kiivastua)* for almost no reason at all.

2 I heard that Sam ..... *(kieltäytyi)* the ice-cream taster's job he was offered. He must ..... *(olla järjiltään)*.

3 Lily's parents ..... *(ovat olleet työttömänä)* for several months. I wonder how they manage.

4 Ireland's recent economic boom ..... *(on lukuisien tekijöiden ansiota)*.

5 Lewis ..... *(odottaa innokkaasti)* attending the Glastonbury festival in late June.

B 10 Text 7 Ireland & Co

Etsi laatikosta seuraavat sanat englanniksi.
Sanat esiintyvät joko oikealta vasemmalle tai ylhäältä alas.

V	O	P	P	O	R	T	U	N	I	T	Y
A	F	C	O	N	T	R	E	C	K	O	N
S	F	I	R	E	X	A	D	D	I	S	D
T	E	T	A	C	K	D	E	M	W	G	E
B	R	I	G	H	T	E	C	L	A	I	M
R	E	Z	R	F	O	R	E	I	G	N	A
I	A	E	A	L	D	I	X	T	E	Y	N
L	B	N	N	G	E	D	A	M	E	N	D
A	R	I	D	A	C	F	A	C	T	O	R
C	O	N	T	R	A	C	T	N	I	T	Y
K	A	G	A	D	D	I	T	I	O	N	S
E	D	U	C	A	E	X	P	L	O	I	T

ala; ammatti

arvella

irtisanoa; antaa potkut

kansalainen

kirkas; älykäs

kysyntä

laaja

lisäys

palkka

puute

riistää; käyttää hyväkseen

sopimus

erinomainen

tarjous

tekijä

tilaisuus, mahdollisuus

ulkomailla; ulkomaille

ulkomainen; vieras

vuosikymmen

B 11 Text 8 Where Rainbows End

Täydennä lauseet vihjeiden avulla.

1 Not many politicians of today ..... *(päästä historiankirjoihin)* as great leaders.

2 Ruby ..... *(olisi parasta)* get off her butt and .... *(hakea työpaikkaa)* or her parents will throw her out.

3 Brian ..... *(halusi välttämättä)* doing the dishes for once on his golden wedding anniversary.

4 Jessica wanted to become a lawyer, but for some reason she ..... *(päätyi opiskelemaan)* drama.

5 Jake has attended a dozen interviews ..... *(turhaan)* this spring. We should all ..... *(toivottaa hänelle onnea)* with the thirteenth.

B 12 Text 8 Where Rainbows End

Anagrammit ovat sanoja, jotka on muodostettu järjestelemällä alkuperäisen sanan kirjaimet uudelleen. Tässä kahdeksan anagrammia tekstissä esiintyneistä sanoista. Mistä sanoista on kyse? Vihjeet auttavat päättelemisessä.

1	cent do fin	c.....
2	eve prism is	i.....
3	car rye set	s.....
4	evil our spy	p.....
5	tuff icy lid	d.....
6	side sea	d.....
7	cell soap	c.....
8	cat hat	a.....

1 sure of oneself
2 admirable and inspiring
3 another name for a personal assistant in an office
4 at an earlier time or formerly
5 a synonym for problem
6 an unhealthy condition that needs medical treatment
7 to fall down from exhaustion, illness, or lack of strength
8 to fasten a file to an email

B 13 Text 10 Look who's talking!

Täydennä teksti vihjeiden mukaan.

CAN YOU SPARE FIVE MINUTES FOR CHARITY?

Walk down any busy high street and there's no way you can **1** ..... being stopped by young people here and there **2** ..... you with a smile and then ask you **3** ..... a charity every month.

Obviously shy types do not **4** ..... this kind of work, which calls for good **5** ..... and requires a lot of **6** ..... . For this reason, most street fundraisers, or 'chuggers' (from 'charity muggers') are by nature outgoing, **7** ..... and **8** ..... . Of course there are also those who **9** ..... pushy or **10** ..... . Interestingly enough, they are the ones who are least likely to **11** ..... as **12** ..... train chuggers to be pushy and to not take no for an answer.

Many people are not too happy to see chuggers **13** ..... on their streets, as they feel they are invading their privacy. As a result, some passers-by **14** ..... or they congratulate themselves every time they **15** ..... to pass a chugger without being stopped themselves.

16 ..... whether chuggers are here to stay. Although not everyone likes having them around, it's obviously a smart fundraising tactic.

1	välttää
2	jotka tervehtivät
3	sijoittaa jhk
4	hakea (paikkaa)
5	vuorovaikutustaidot
6	aloitekykyä
7	seurallisia
8	innokkaita
9	vaikuttavat
10	suorasukaisilta
11	saada potkut
12	työnantajat
13	ilmaantuvan
14	eivät koskaan vaivaudu pysähtymään
15	onnistuvat
16	Jää nähtäväksi

B 14 Text 10 Look who's talking!

Kirjoita puuttuvat sanat ristikkoon.

1 Someone who buys goods or services from a shop, company etc is a .....

2 The abilities and positive qualities someone has are their strong points or .....

3 Additional services or advantages from an employer are called fringe .....

4 Someone whose job is to run a company is a .....

5 A formal, usually written, request for a job is an .....

6 If you are able to speak two languages equally well, you are .....

7 A move up to a more important job or position in a company is a .....

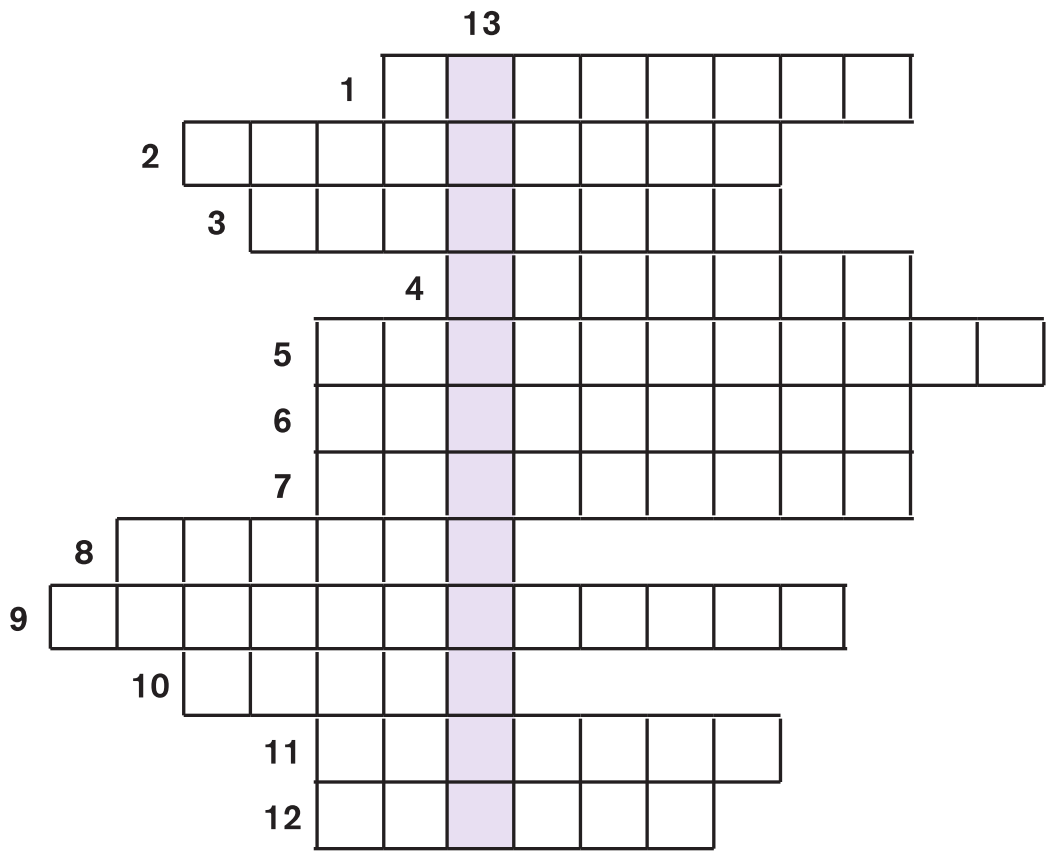
8 The money someone is paid each month by their employer is their .....

9 When you treat a person differently from another in an unfair way, you ..... against him/her.

10 A mark that a student is given for an examination is a .....

11 A regular sum of money paid by the state to someone who has stopped working permanently is a .....

12 When you stop working because you have reached a certain age, you .....



B 15 Koulu- ja työsanaston kertausta

Täydennä tekstiin puuttuvat sanat vihjeiden mukaan.

DON'T BE A FOOL, STAY IN SCHOOL

The British **1** ..... is determined to pass legislation that will raise the school leaving age in Britain to 18 instead of the current 16. **2** ..... will have the choice of staying in formal **3** ..... that covers academic **4** ....., or of continuing their studies in **5** ..... . The purpose of the additional two years of schooling or training is to reduce **6** ..... and improve the **7** ..... and **8** ..... of British youngsters. If successful, Britain may be able to boast the **9** ..... school leavers in the world, which is bound to have positive effects on the **10** ..... .

The new legislation has been triggered by the fact that whereas previously there were a lot of **11** ..... that a 16-year old could walk into, this is not the case anymore. Politicians claim that Britain cannot afford to neglect its young people who currently **12** ..... at 16, unprepared for the demands of **13** ....., and who **14** ..... only on **15** ..... . However, though **16** ..... eagerly welcome the new legislation, young people are not as enthusiastic: they claim that this is just another example of decision-makers trying to rule their lives.

1	hallitus
2	Oppilaat
3	koulutus
4	oppiaineet
5	ammattikoulu
6	nuorisotyöttömyys
7	pätevyys
8	työmahdollisuudet
9	parhaiten koulutetut
10	talous(elämä)
11	työpaikat
12	lopettavat koulun(käynnin)
13	työelämä
14	otetaan töihin
15	lyhytaikaiset sopimukset
16	työnantajat

Pupils in a British school listen to a talk on job opportunities.

B 16 Yksikkö ja monikko

Lisää selitystä vastaava substantiivi monikossa, mallin mukaan.

1 **Journeys** are long trips that people make to get to faraway places.

2 ..... are round, red vegetables that are used to make ketchup.

3 ..... are grey dog-like animals that are often said to howl at the moon.

4 ..... are musical instruments that have a lot of black and white keys in a row.

5 ..... are activities that you enjoy doing in your free time.

6 ....., such as television, radio, and newspapers, provide information and news for the general public.

7 ..... are farm animals that are kept for their wool and meat.

8 ..... are the parts of your body that you walk on.

9 ....., such as dolls and miniature cars, are meant for children to play with.

10 ..... are buildings where religious ceremonies are held and where priests give their sermons.

B 17 Yksikkö ja monikko

Valitse oikea verbimuoto.

1 The police **wants/want** to interrogate all the eye witnesses.

2 These two species of butterflies **has/have** almost died out.

3 Athletics **is/are** popular in the Nordic countries.

4 Money **don't/doesn't** grow on trees, you know.

5 Two years **is/are** a long time to be unemployed.

6 The contents of his bag **was/were** examined carefully by the security guard.

7 What **is/are** the latest news on the train strike?

8 Do you know where the CIA headquarters **is/are**?

9 The customs **check/checks** every vehicle crossing the Mexican border.

10 Moose **look/looks** impressive with their big horns.

B 18 Yksikkö ja monikko

Käännä lauseet.

1 Nuo uutiset eivät yllätä ketään.

.....

2 Matkatavarani ovat todella painavia.

.....

3 Nämä kaksi todistetta eivät riitä.

.....

4 Fysiikka on lempiaineeni.

.....

5 Keskiaika on aina kiinnostanut minua.

.....

Let's hope it's good news for a change.

B 19 Artikkelit

Lisää lauseisiin tarvittaessa artikkeli *a, an* tai *the*.
Merkitse viiva niihin kohtiin, joihin ei tule artikkelia.

1 – You have …… amazing house with …… lovely garden.
– Thanks. Let's go and sit in …… garden for a while, shall we?

2 …… history is my favourite subject.
– Mine, too! I especially like …… history of …… ancient Rome.

3 – What's on …… television tonight?
– No idea. I don't have …… television.

4 – Who is …… President of …… Spain?
– Don't be daft! They don't have …… president there. …… King Juan Carlos has ruled …… country since …… year 1975.

5 – Could …… people today manage without …… computers or …… mobiles?
– Well, if I think about …… people I know, …… most of them certainly couldn't.

6 – Do you play …… piano?
– A bit. I don't have …… piano, though.

7 – Didn't you know that …… sun doesn't set in …… Finland in …… summer?
– No, I had no idea. It was awesome to see it shining in …… middle of …… night!

8 – What was …… name of …… guy you met at Jean's party?
– Can't remember. He had …… Italian name, I think. Whoever he was, he was …… cutest bloke I've ever seen.

9 – Jane, get to …… bed now!
– But Mum, I'm scared! There's …… horrible monster under …… bed!

10 – My neighbour has …… snake as …… pet.
– Ugh! …… snakes are …… only animals I dislike.

B 20 Artikkelit

Käännä lauseet. Kiinnitä erityistä huomiota artikkelin paikkaan.

1 Tämä on liian meluisa paikka minulle.

.....

2 Tänään on niin ihana päivä!

.....

3 Miten iso televisio sinulla on?

.....

4 Sharon on aika hyvä laulaja.

.....

5 Miksi minun piti maksaa kaksinkertainen hinta?

.....

B 21 Epäsuora kerronta

Valitse oikea vaihtoehto.

1 “You can’t take photos here.”

The warden in the museum told us that

A we can’t take photos there.

B we couldn’t take photos here.

C we couldn’t take photos there.

2 “Don’t leave your luggage unattended.”

At the airport we were told

A to not leave our luggage unattended.

B not to leave our luggage unattended.

C that we didn’t leave our luggage unattended.

3 “I’ll call you tomorrow.”

Last week the HR manager promised me that

A he would call me tomorrow.

B he will call me the following day.

C he would call me the next day.

4 “Do you speak English?”

The American tourist wanted to know

A if I spoke English.

B did I speak English.

C if I didn’t speak English.

5 “I have to get out of this place.”

The main character in the film kept saying that

A he has to get out of this place.

B he had to get out of that place.

C he must get out of that place.

6 “What’s your dream job?”

Everyone keeps asking me

A what my dream job is.

B what is my dream job.

C what my dream job was.

B 22 Epäsuora kerronta

Muuta suora kerronta epäsuoraksi.

A

– **(1)** "Can I speak to Matt, please?"

– **(2)** "He isn't at home just now. **(3)** He went out an hour ago. **(4)** Do you want to leave a message?"

– **(5)** "No, I don't think he'll remember me after all this time. I'll call back later."

Matt, a girl with a foreign accent phoned you yesterday.

She asked **1** ..... .

I told her **2** ..... and

3 ..... .

Then I asked her **4** ..... .

She answered **5** .....

..... and said ..... .

B

– **(1)** "Are you here on business or for pleasure?

– **(2)** "I'm attending a conference."

– **(3)** "How long are you staying?

– **(4)** "I'll return to Finland next Monday."

– **(5)** "Where will you be staying while you're here?"

The immigration official at JFK Airport in NYC asked me

1 ..... .

I told him **2** ..... .

Next he wanted to know **3** ..... .

I informed him **4** ..... .

Then he asked me **5** ..... .

B 23 Epäsuora kerronta

Käännä lauseet. Kiinnitä erityistä huomiota aikamuotoihin, jotka englannin epäsuorassa kerronnassa eivät välttämättä vastaa suomen aikamuotoja.

1 Lapsena ajattelin, että minusta tulee astronautti jonain päivänä.

2 En ollut varma, voivatko naiset olla astronautteja.

3 Kaikki kysyivät minulta, miksi perinteisemmät työt eivät kiinnosta minua.

4 Vastasin, että en halua mitään tylsää työtä.

5 Myöhemmin tajusin, että minun varmaankin täytyy olla realistisempi.

B 24 Indefiniittipronominit

Lisää seuraaviin laulujen nimiin puuttuvat pronominit vihjeiden mukaan.

1	..... woman ..... cry	*Ei (yhtään)*	Bob Marley
2	..... breath you take	*Jokainen*	The Police
3	..... else matters	*Ei mikään*	Metallica
4	Win ....., lose	*hieman*	Robbie Williams
5	I don't need	*ketään*	Kylie Minogue
6	..... fault but mine	*Ei kenenkään*	Led Zeppelin
7	Is there ..... out there?	*ketään*	Pink Floyd
8	..... who had a heart	*Kuka tahansa*	Dionne Warwick
9	It's true that we love	*toisiamme*	White Stripes
10	..... to believe in	*Jotain*	Bryan Adams

B 25 Indefiniittipronominit

Valitse kohdissa 1–5 oikea pronomini ja kohdissa 6–10 oikea verbimuoto.

1 I get along well with **every one/everyone** of my neighbours.

2 I bought three books, but I have read **neither/none** of them.

3 I had to walk home because there weren't **no/any** taxis.

4 I have two dream jobs: **one/the other** is a lawyer, the other a safe-cracker.

5 Do you want to hear **anything/something** funny to cheer you up?

6 Both of those answers **is/are** correct.

7 Kieran and I have travelled a lot, but neither of us **has/have** visited Ireland.

8 Everything to do with films **interests/interest** me.

9 Some of my classmates **has/have** dyslexia.

10 Each of the job applicants **was/were** promising.

B 26 Kieliopin kertaustehtäviä

Valitse oikeat vaihtoehdot.

ALL WORK AND NO PLAY

1 ..... everyday life of **2** ..... 16-year-old South-Korean Jie may seem hard to **3** ..... European upper secondary school student: she gets out of **4** ..... bed at 6.30 **5** ..... morning, apart from Sunday. **6** ..... of her parents have already left for **7** ..... work by the time she leaves home, carrying her six-kilo school bag. **8** ..... she had had a familiar conversation with them. They had wanted to know **9** ..... and **10** ..... good grades in **11** ..... exams which she had just taken. She had told them **12** ..... about her; after all, she was a straight A student, always had been. →

1	**A**	-	**B**	A	**C**	The
2	**A**	-	**B**	a	**C**	the
3	**A**	-	**B**	a	**C**	an
4	**A**	-	**B**	a	**C**	the
5	**A**	all	**B**	every	**C**	either
6	**A**	Each	**B**	One	**C**	Both
7	**A**	-	**B**	a	**C**	the
8	**A**	The following night	**B**	The first night	**C**	The previous night
9	**A**	how is school	**B**	how was school	**C**	how school was
10	**A**	was she expecting	**B**	if she was expecting	**C**	did she expect
11	**A**	-	**B**	an	**C**	the
12	**A**	to not worry	**B**	not to worry	**C**	do not worry

13 ..... of Jie's 50 classmates tries **14** ..... best to outdo **15** ..... . Hardly **16** ..... neglects their homework or disobeys the strict teachers. Because **17** ..... education is held in such high regard, studying up to 17 hours **18** ..... day is **19** ..... exceptional. After a normal school day, **20** ..... often take extra classes and then study all evening in libraries or with a private tutor. Young **21** ..... like Jie have almost **22** ..... social life: she has never had a boyfriend and neither has **23** ..... of her friends. In her country it is thought that **24** ..... only way to really succeed in life is to make sure you get **25** ..... university degree.

13	**A**	Everyone	**B**	Every	**C**	Every one
14	**A**	their	**B**	one's	**C**	the
15	**A**	each other	**B**	each one	**C**	either one
16	**A**	nobody	**B**	anybody	**C**	somebody
17	**A**	-	**B**	an	**C**	the
18	**A**	-	**B**	a	**C**	the
19	**A**	something	**B**	nothing	**C**	anything
20	**A**	a child	**B**	the child	**C**	children
21	**A**	person	**B**	people	**C**	peoples
22	**A**	no	**B**	nothing	**C**	none
23	**A**	anyone	**B**	none	**C**	any
24	**A**	-	**B**	an	**C**	the
25	**A**	-	**B**	a	**C**	an

B 1 (p 156)

1	to do sth **with** ease	tehdä jtak vaivattomasti
2	to be good **at** sth	olla hyvä jssak
3	to be equivalent **to** sth	olla sama kuin jk
4	to be aware **of** sth	olla tietoinen jstak
5	to make **up** sth	keksiä, sepittää jtak

6 I am able to make up stories with ease and I am good at languages.
7 But it's not equivalent to intelligence in general.
8 I am, for example, well aware of my lack of mathematical skills.

B 2 (p 157)

1	B	5	A	9	B
2	C	6	C	10	B
3	B	7	C		
4	A	8	A		

B 3 (p 158)

1	destiny is shaped	6	goes to the trouble of
2	To put it bluntly	7	comes face to face
3	conducts a study	8	meet all expectations
4	source of amusement	9	it appears that
5	habit of dropping	10	has been influenced

B 4 (p 159)

1	B	5	C	9	A
2	A	6	A	10	C
3	C	7	B		
4	A	8	B		

B 5 (p 160)

1	gifted	4	chilly	7	responsible
2	recent	5	obvious		
3	average	6	bright		

Ylimääräiset adjektiivit:
bubbly (iloinen)
productive (tuottelias)
rebellious (kapinallinen)

B 6 (p 160)

1	to; up	3	on; of; over; of; –; –	5	–
2	in; on	4	on; in		

B 7 (p 161)

1	E	3	D	5	A
2	C	4	B		

1 This law case is the first of its kind and will certainly **set a precedent**.
2 Don't **get cross**, Mrs Gascoyne! I didn't break Siobhan's glasses on purpose.
3 Please sit down for a chat. It's always nice to **have company**.
4 I hope you will **take notice** of what I'm going to say. It's very important.
5 If you drink and drive, you could **go to prison**.

B 8 (p 161)

1 Can/May I borrow your knife?
2 Let's get off the bus here.
3 I don't want to be treated differently from (the) others.
4 When are you going to do/sit/take your A levels?
5 I won't take no for an answer.

B 9 (p 162)

1 get hot under the collar
2 turned down, be out of his mind
3 have been out of work / have been unemployed
4 is thanks to a number of factors
5 is looking forward to

B 10 (p 162)

V	O	P	P	O	R	T	U	N	I	T	Y
A	F	C	O	N	T	R	E	C	K	O	N
S	F	I	R	E	X	A	D	D	I	S	D
T	E	T	A	C	K	D	E	M	W	G	E
B	R	I	G	H	T	E	C	L	A	I	M
R	E	Z	R	F	O	R	E	I	G	N	A
I	A	E	A	L	D	I	X	T	E	Y	N
L	B	N	N	G	E	D	A	M	E	N	D
A	R	I	D	A	C	F	A	C	T	O	R
C	O	N	T	R	A	C	T	N	I	T	Y
K	A	G	A	D	D	I	T	I	O	N	S
E	D	U	C	A	E	X	P	L	O	I	T

ala; ammatti	**trade**
arvella	**reckon**
irtisanoa; antaa potkut	**fire**
kansalainen	**citizen**
kirkas; älykäs	**bright**
kysyntä	**demand**
laaja	**vast**
lisäys	**addition**
palkka	**wage**
puute	**lack**
riistää; käyttää hyväkseen	**exploit**
sopimus	**contract**
erinomainen	**grand**
tarjous	**offer**
tekijä	**factor**
tilaisuus, mahdollisuus	**opportunity**
ulkomailla; ulkomaille	**abroad**
ulkomainen; vieras	**foreign**
vuosikymmen	**decade**
väittää	**claim**

B 11 (p 163)

1	will go down in history	4	ended up studying
2	had better, apply for a job	5	in vain, wish him luck
3	insisted on		

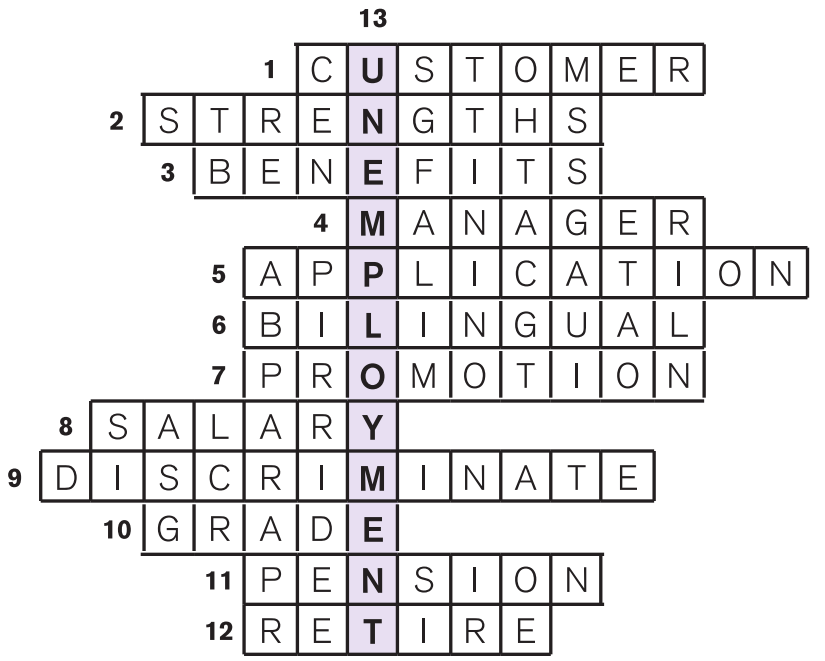
B 12 (p 163)

1 confident
2 impressive
3 secretary
4 previously
5 difficulty
6 disease
7 collapse
8 attach

B 13 (p 164)

1 avoid
2 who greet
3 to invest in
4 apply for
5 interpersonal skills
6 initiative
7 sociable
8 enthusiastic
9 come across as
10 blunt
11 get the sack / be fired
12 employers
13 turn up
14 never bother to stop
15 manage
16 It remains to be seen

B 14 (p 165)



B 15 (p 166)

1 government
2 Pupils/Students
3 education
4 subjects
5 vocational school
6 youth unemployment
7 qualifications
8 work prospects / job opportunities
9 best-trained/best-educated
10 economy
11 jobs
12 leave/finish/quit school
13 working life
14 are employed/hired
15 short-term contracts
16 employers

B 16 (p 167)

2 Tomatoes
3 Wolves
4 Pianos
5 Hobbies
6 Media
7 Sheep
8 Feet
9 Toys
10 Churches

B 17 (p 167)

1 want
2 have
3 is
4 doesn't
5 is
6 were
7 is
8 is
9 check
10 look

B 18 (p 168)

1 That news doesn't surprise anyone.
2 My luggage/baggage is really heavy.
3 These two pieces of evidence aren't enough.
4 Physics is my favourite subject.
5 The Middle Ages have always interested me.

B 19 (p 169)

1 – You have **an** amazing house with **a** lovely garden.
– Thanks. Let's go and sit in **the** garden for a while, shall we?
2 – **–** history is my favourite subject.
– Mine, too! I especially like **the** history of **–** ancient Rome.
3 – What's on **–** television tonight?
– No idea. I don't have **a** television.
4 – Who is **the** President of **–** Spain?
– Don't be daft! They don't have **a** president there. **–** King Juan Carlos has ruled **the** country since **the** year 1975.
5 – Could **–** people today manage without **–** computers or **–** mobiles?
– Well, if I think about **the** people I know, **–** most of them certainly couldn't.
6 – Do you play **(the)** piano?
– A bit. I don't have **a** piano, though.
7 – Didn't you know that **the** sun doesn't set in **–** Finland in **(the)** summer?
– No, I had no idea. It was awesome to see it shining in **the** middle of **the** night!
8 – What was **the** name of **the** guy you met at Jean's party?
– Can't remember. He had **an** Italian name, I think. Whoever he was, he was **the** cutest bloke I've ever seen.
9 – Jane, get to **–** bed now!
– But Mum, I'm scared! There's **a** horrible monster under **the** bed!
10 – My neighbour has **a** snake as **a** pet.
– Ugh! **–** snakes are **the** only animals I dislike.

B 20 (p 170)

1 This is too noisy a place for me.
2 It's such a lovely day today!
3 How big a television do you have / have you got?
4 Sharon is a quite good / quite a good singer.
5 Why did I have to pay double/twice the price?

B 21 (p 170)

1 C
2 B
3 C
4 A
5 B
6 A

B 22 (p 171)

A

1 if she could speak to you.
2 (that) you weren't at home just then
3 (that) you had gone out an hour earlier/before
4 if she wanted to leave a message
5 (that) she didn't think you would remember her after all that time (that) she would call back later.

B

1 if I was there on business or for pleasure
2 (that) I was attending a conference
3 how long I was staying
4 (that) I would return to Finland the following Monday
5 where I would be staying while I was there.

B 23 (p 172)

1 As a child I thought (that) I would be/become an astronaut one day.
2 I wasn't sure if women could be astronauts.
3 Everybody asked me why more traditional jobs didn't interest me.
4 I answered/replied (that) I didn't want a boring job.
5 Later I realized (that) I would probably have to be more realistic / I might have to be more realistic.

B 24 (p 172)

1 **No** woman **no** cry
2 **Every** breath you take
3 **Nothing** else matters
4 Win **some**, lose **some**
5 I don't need **anyone** (myös **anybody** olisi kieliopillisesti oikein)
6 **Nobody's** fault but mine (myös **no one's** olisi kieliopillisesti oikein)
7 Is there **anybody** out there? (myös **anyone** olisi kieliopillisesti oikein)
8 **Anyone** who had a heart (myös **anybody** olisi kieliopillisesti oikein)
9 It's true that we love **each other** (myös **one another** olisi kieliopillisesti oikein)
10 **Something** to believe in

B 25 (p 173)

1 every one
2 none
3 any
4 one
5 something
6 are
7 has
8 interests
9 have
10 was

B 26 (p 173)

1 C
2 A
3 B
4 A
5 B
6 C
7 A
8 C
9 C
10 B
11 C
12 B
13 C
14 A
15 A
16 B
17 A
18 B
19 B
20 C
21 B
22 A
23 C
24 C
25 B

(p 7)

COURSE INTRO

3 The man is Larry´s son.

(p 12)

TEXT 1 **YOU'RE BRIGHTER THAN YOU THINK**

You will enjoy studying more and get better results if you work in ways that make the best use of your natural strengths. The following table presents a few possible career choices for each intelligence type. It also suggests some practical tips to help you develop your learning style.

See pp 183–184 for a comprehensive list of occupations and professions.

Intelligence type	Possible professions	Useful study tips
Linguistic	editor, journalist, lawyer, PR consultant, trainer, translator, TV and radio presenter, writer, poet	Make notes. Draw mind-maps.
Logical-mathematical	accountant, computer expert, director, engineer, researcher, scientist	Make charts or graphs of the information you are learning. Classify and categorize your notes. Organize class materials according to importance.
Musical	composer, DJ, entertainer, musician, voice coach	Listen to music when studying. Create rhymes or mnemonics to help you remember important information.
Spatial-visual	architect, artist, cartoonist, cosmetician and beauty consultant, interior designer, engineer, inventor, pilot	Draw mind-maps. Create pictures to represent concepts from your class material. Sketch pictures alongside your notes to help you remember ideas. Create graphs and charts to visualize information.
Bodily-kinesthetic	actor, athlete, craftsperson, chef, driver, fire fighter, dancer	Move around while studying. Link your newly acquired knowledge with real-life examples. Interact with others when studying.
Interpersonal	counsellor, doctor, educator, politician, psychologist, salesperson, teacher, therapist	Discuss class materials with fellow classmates. Form a study group.
Intrapersonal	critic, philosopher, researcher	Find a quiet place where you can study effectively. Keep personal notes alongside your class materials to help clarify concepts and ideas.

Sources

Armstrong, Thomas 2003. *The multiple intelligences of reading and writing: making the words come alive.* Alexandria, VA: Association for Supervision and Curriculum Development.

Gardner, Howard 1983. *Frames of mind. The theory of multiple intelligences.* New York: Basic.

3 A (p 23)

Results of Sinrod Marketing Group's International Opinion panel.

First impression	Boys' names	Girls' names
Boring	Jim	Marsha
Intelligent	Edward	Eleanor
Old	Archibald	Ethel
Talented	Neil	Tina
Unintelligent	Rocky	Barbie
Hard-working	Todd	Margaret
Sophisticated	Nigel	Penelope
Modern	Jaxon	Ashlie
A good leader	Alexander	Ruth

K 5 (p 116)

1 homework
2 the Middle Ages
3 baggage/luggage
4 bushes
5 thieves
6 children
7 teeth
8 a beautiful face
9 eight reindeer
10 happy people
11 red roofs
12 friendly mothers-in-law
13 dangerous phenomena
14 white mice
15 good advice
16 sunny beaches
17 clear evidence
18 elderly ladies
19 yesterday's heroes
20 blue pyjamas
21 a secret headquarters
22 wooden boxes
23 sharp knives
24 big feet
25 expensive jewellery

K 15 (p 130)

1 Is Turkey *a European country*?	**2** My brother collects *stamps*.	**3** I'd like to spend my summer holiday by *the Mediterranean*.
4 *Half the money* was spent on bottled water.	**5** When did *Queen Victoria* reign over Britain?	**6** Brr! *The water* in the pool is freezing cold.
7 *What a lovely day*!	**8** My cousins live at *the Arctic Circle*.	**9** Our neighbours *the Virtanens* have four big dogs.
10 I'd like to know more about the history of *the Middle East*.	**11** Is *the Nile* really the longest river in the world?	**12** There was *such an interesting* article in the *Daily Mail* this morning.
13 We all need *luck*.	**14** Finland is *twice/double the size of Florida*. Interesting, huh?	**15** *93-year-old Edgar Dowse* has been the oldest person in the world to gain a PhD.
16 Isn't it strange that *the United States* doesn't have an official language?	**17** Oh, *what an expensive* camera!	**18** *President Nixon* is best remembered for Watergate.
19 *Aunt Kate* often wears funny clothes.	**20** My boss went skiing in *the Alps* last weekend.	**21** *What a beautiful* butterfly!
22 We stayed overnight *at the Sheraton* (hotel).	**23** Tarantino has directed *quite a violent film/movie* again.	**24** I love *strawberries and cream*.
25 *The coffee* I got this morning was really good.	**26** *The equator* is about 40,000 km long.	**27** I'd really appreciate *an honest answer*, Mr Trueman.

K 23 (p 142)

OVER THE LIMIT

A man and his wife were driving down the road when a policeman pulled them over and asked to see the man's driving licence.

First the policeman asked the driver **1** ***if he knew (that) he was speeding***. The man replied politely **2** ***(that) he hadn't known that***. Then the man's wife said sarcastically **3** ***(that) she'd been saying that for an hour***. The man got angry and told his wife **4** ***to shut up and calm down***. Next the policeman asked the man **5** ***whether/if he realized that his driving licence had expired***. The man replied apologetically **6** ***(that) he hadn't noticed that***. On hearing this, his wife pointed out **7** ***(that) she had reminded him about it the previous week / the week before***. The man got really upset about his wife's comment and told her **8** ***not to say a word*** and ***to mind her own business***. Curious, the policeman walked over to the woman and asked her **9** ***if her husband always talked to her that way***. The woman shook her head, sighed and replied **10** ***(that) he only did that when he was drunk***.

10 "He only does that when he's drunk!"

K 32 (p 154)

1 Nothing serious happened.
2 Someone/Somebody has called the police!
3 Sorry, did you say something?
4 Any job is better than this!
5 Some people would do anything for money.
6 One of the puppies was sleeping, the other was playing with its tail.
7 Neither of us meant to hurt/offend you.
8 Each / Every one of us is talented in some way.
9 We understand each other.
10 One of you will get a/the prize.
11 Nothing ever changes here.
12 Each / Every one of the students passed the exam.
13 An American asked me for some sauna tips.
14 Anyone/Anybody can boil an egg, right / can't they?
15 Didn't you eat anything at all? / Did you eat nothing at all?
16 We have to be honest with each other.
17 Both (of) your suggestions were good.
18 Can anyone smell smoke? Something is burning!

Suggested explanations

19 If something bad is being said about someone, it is probably partly true.
20 Home is the best place to be.
21 You should take it easy sometimes so as not to become boring or bored.
22 Something good can result from a situation which seems sad or difficult.
23 Not hearing about a situation hopefully means that nothing bad has happened.
24 Every person has a time in their life when they are successful.
25 If you don't risk anything, you won't achieve anything.
26 A person who is good at many things but is not excellent at any of them.
27 Everyone gets one good chance in their lifetime.

Comparing education systems

	ENGLAND, WALES, NORTHERN IRELAND	THE UNITED STATES	FINLAND
	Doctorate degree	Ph.D. (Doctor of Philosophy)	Doctoral degree Licentiate degree
	MA, MSc (Master's degree)	M.A., M.Sc. (Master's degree)	Master's degree / Polytechnic master's degree
	BA, BSc (Bachelor's degree)	B.A., B.Sc. (Bachelor's degree)	Bachelor's degree / Polytechnic bachelor's degree
18			*matriculation examination*
17	*A level exams*	*high school diploma*	general upper secondary school vocational institutions and apprenticeship training
16	sixth form (college) tertiary/community college apprenticeship	senior high school** junior high school / middle school	
15	GCSE exams secondary school*		comprehensive (upper level)
14			
13			
12			comprehensive (lower level)
11		elementary/primary school	
10	primary school / infant + junior school		
9			
8			
7			
6			pre-primary education
5		kindergarten	
	pre-school, nursery school		

* Full-time education is compulsory for all children aged between 5 and 16 (inclusive) across England. Compulsory schooling currently ends on the last Friday in June during the academic year in which a pupil attains the age of 16.

** In the US the ages for compulsory education vary by state, beginning at ages five to eight and ending at ages fourteen to eighteen. A growing number of states are now requiring school attendance until the age of 18.

Finnish school report

School .....

Name .....

Social Security Number .....

Subject	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	19	20	21
Finnish language and literature																					
First foreign language* (.....)																					
Swedish**																					
Foreign language (.....)																					
Foreign language (.....)																					
Mathematics (advanced syllabus)																					
Mathematics (basic syllabus)																					
ICT																					
Biology																					
Geography																					
Physics																					
Chemistry																					
Religion																					
Ethics																					
Philosophy																					
Psychology																					
History																					
Social studies																					
Health education																					
Music																					
Art																					
Physical education																					
Guidance counselling																					
.....																					
.....																					
.....																					

Completed courses ..... / 75

Compulsory .....

Optional .....

Adapted .....

....

Date Form teacher's signature

* language starting in grades 1–6 of basic education

** second national language; language starting in grades 7–9 of basic education

List of occupations and professions

ammatinvalinnanohjaaja	careers advisor/ counsellor
apumies	handyman
arkeologi	archeologist
arkkitehti	architect
asentaja	engineer
asianajaja	attorney (AmE), solicitor (BrE)
assistentti	assistant
autokoulun opettaja	driving instructor
autonkuljettaja (yksityis-)	chauffeur
avaruuslentäjä	astronaut
avustustyöntekijä	relief worker
baarimikko	bartender
biokemisti	biochemist
biologi	biologist
bussinkuljettaja	bus/coach driver
elokuvakriitikko	film critic
eläinlääkäri	vet(erinary surgeon), veterinarian
eläintieteilijä	zoologist
ensihoitaja	paramedic
erikoislääkäri	specialist
farmaseutti	pharmacist
floristi	florist
fysioterapeutti	physiotherapist
fyysikko	physicist
graafinen suunnittelija	graphic designer
haastatteluohjelman vetäjä	talk show host
hammaslääkäri	dentist
haudankaivaja	gravedigger
henkilöstöpäällikkö	HR manager
henkivartija	bodyguard
hieroja	masseur
hiihdonopettaja	skiing instructor
hitsaaja	welder
hotellinjohtaja	hotel manager
hovimestari	head waiter
huoltomies	caretaker (BrE), janitor (AmE)
huoltopäällikkö	maintenance manager
insinööri	engineer
internetsivuston ylläpitäjä	webmaster
isännöitsijä	housing company rep
johtaja	director
joukkueen huoltaja	kit manager
juontaja	presenter
jäteauton kuljettaja	refuse collector
kampaaja	hairdresser, hairstylist
kanslisti	clerk
kapellimestari	conductor
kapteeni	captain
kassa-apulainen, kassanhoitaja, kassavirkailija	cashier
kasvitieteilijä	botanist
kauppias	shopkeeper
kemisti	chemist
kiinteistövälittäjä	real estate agent (BrE), realtor (AmE)
kirjailija	author
kirjakauppias	bookseller
kirjanpitäjä	accountant, bookkeeper
kirjastonhoitaja	librarian
(kirjojen) kuvittaja	(book) illustrator
kirkkoherra	vicar
kirurgi	surgeon
kirvesmies	carpenter
kokki	cook, chef
kolumnisti	columnist
konduktööri	ticket inspector
konsultti	consultant
konttoristi	clerk
koomikko	comedian
koreografi	choreographer
kosmetologi	cosmetologist, beautician
koulun terveydenhoitaja	school nurse
koulusihteeri	school secretary
kuorma-autonkuljettaja	lorry driver (BrE), truck driver (AmE)
kuvanveistäjä	sculptor
kuvatuottaja, AD	AD (art director)
kykyjenetsijä	talent scout
käsikirjoittaja	scriptwriter
kätilö	midwife
kääntäjä	translator
laborantti	lab technician
lakimies	lawyer
lastenhoitaja	childminder, nanny
lastenlääkäri	pediatrician
lastentarhanopettaja	nursery school teacher
lavastaja	set designer
leipuri	baker
lennonjohtaja	air traffic controller
lentoemäntä, stuertti	flight attendant
lentoperämies	co-pilot
lentäjä	pilot, aviator
liikemies	businessperson
lähetti	messenger
lääkäri	doctor, physician
maalari	painter
maanviljelijä	farmer
mainostekstien kirjoittaja, copy	copywriter
malli	model
matemaatikko	mathematician
matkanjohtaja	courier
matkaopas	tourist guide
matkatoimiston edustaja	travel rep
matkatoimistovirkailija	travel agent
mekaanikko	mechanic

List of occupations and professions

metsuri	lumberman
metsänhoitaja	forester
muotoilija	designer
muusikko	musician
myyjä	salesperson, shop assistant
myymäläetsivä	store detective
myyntiedustaja	sales rep(resentative)
myyntipäällikkö	sales manager
nuorisotyöntekijä	youth worker
näyttelijä	actor
näyttämöteknikko	stage technician
ohjaaja	director
ohjelmistosuunnittelija	software designer
ompelija	dressmaker
opettaja	teacher
opinto-ohjaaja	guidance counsellor
optikko	optician
pakinoitsija	columnist
palomies	firefighter
pankkitoimihenkilö, pankkivirkailija	bank clerk, teller
pappi	priest, minister
parturi	barber
perinnöllisyystutkija	geneticist
perushoitaja	carer, assistant nurse
pikalähetti	courier
pitopalvelun pitäjä	caterer
poliisi	police officer
poliitikko	politician
postinjakaja	mail carrier
psykiatri	psychiatrist
psykologi	psychologist
puhelinmyyjä	telemarketer
puheterapeutti	speech therapist
puolustusasianajaja	defence counsel
putkimies	plumber
puutarhuri	gardener
puvustaja	costume designer
pysäköinnin valvoja	traffic warden
pääjohtaja	CEO
päällikkö (osasto-)	manager
pörssimeklari	stockbroker
rakennusinsinööri	civil engineer
rakennustyöläinen	builder, construction worker
rehtori	head (teacher), principal (AmE)
rekrytoija	headhunter
runoilija	poet
räätäli	tailor
sairaanhoitaja	nurse
sanomalehtimies, -nainen	journalist
seppä	smith
sihteeri	assistant, secretary
siistijä	cleaner
silmälääkäri	eye specialist
sisustussuunnittelija	interior designer
somistaja	window dresser
sosiaalityöntekijä	social worker
sosiologi	sociologist
sotilas	soldier
stuertti	flight attendant
suutari	shoemaker, cobbler
systeemisuunnittelija	systems analyst, computer engineer
sähkömies	electrician
säveltäjä	composer
säänennustaja	weather forecaster
taiteilija	artist
taksinkuljettaja	taxi driver (BrE), cab driver (AmE)
talonmies	caretaker (BrE), janitor (AmE)
taloustieteilijä	economist
tarjoilija	waiter
teatterikriitikko	theatre critic
tekninen tukihenkilö	technical support specialist
televisiotoimittaja	television reporter
televisiotuottaja	television producer
tiedemies, -nainen	scientist
tiedottaja	PR officer/rep
tilastotieteilijä	statistician
tilintarkastaja	accountant, auditor
toimittaja	editor
toimitusjohtaja	managing director
tulkki	interpreter
tullivirkailija	customs officer
tuomari	judge
tutkija	researcher
työmies	labourer
työnjohtaja	supervisor
ulosottomies	bailiff
upseeri	army officer
urheiluselostaja	sports commentator
uutistenlukija	newsreader, newscaster
valokuvaaja	photographer
valtion virkamies	civil servant
vanginvartija	prison warden
vapaaehtoistyöntekijä	volunteer worker
varastotyöntekijä	warehouse worker
vartija	guard
vastaanottovirkailija	receptionist
veturinkuljettaja	train driver
yksityisetsivä	private investigator, detective
yleislääkäri	GP (general practitioner)
yliperämies	first officer/mate
ympäristötieteilijä	environmentalist
yrittäjä	entrepreneur
ääniteknikko	sound engineer

List of irregular verbs

A

arise, arose, arisen	/əˈraɪz, əˈrəuz, əˈrɪzn/	nousta; syntyä (kuv)
awake, awoke, awoken	/əˈweɪk, əˈwəuk, əˈwəukn/	herätä; herättää (kuv)

B

be, was/were, been	/biː, wɔz/weə, biːn/	olla
bear, bore, born(e)	/beə, bɔː, bɔːn/	kantaa; synnyttää; sietää
beat, beat, beaten	/biːt, biːt, biːtn/	lyödä; voittaa (vastustaja)
become, became, become	/bɪˈkʌm, bɪˈkeim, bɪˈkʌm/	tulla joksikin
begin, began, begun	/bɪˈgɪn, bɪˈgæn, bɪˈgʌn/	alkaa
bend, bent, bent	/bend, bent, bent/	taivuttaa; taipua
bet, bet/betted, bet/betted	/bet, bet/betɪd, bet/betɪd/	lyödä vetoa
bid, bid, bid	/bɪd, bɪd, bɪd/	tarjota, tehdä tarjous
bind, bound, bound	/baɪnd, baund, baund/	sitoa
bite, bit, bitten/bit	/baɪt, bɪt, bɪtn/bɪt/	purra; tarttua (onkeen)
bleed, bled, bled	/bliːd, bled, bled/	vuotaa verta
bless, blessed/blest, blessed/blest	/bles, blest, blest/	siunata; ylistää
blow, blew, blown	/bləu, bluː, bləun/	puhaltaa; tuulla
break, broke, broken	/breɪk, brəuk, brəukn/	katkaista, murtaa; särkeä; murtua, särkyä
breed, bred, bred	/briːd, bred, bred/	kasvattaa, jalostaa (eläimiä, kasveja)
bring, brought, brought	/brɪŋ, brɔːt, brɔːt/	tuoda
broadcast, broadcast, broadcast	/brɔːdkʌːst, brɔːdkʌːst, brɔːdkʌːst/	radioida; lähettää ohjelmaa
build, built, built	/bɪld, bɪlt, bɪlt/	rakentaa
burn, burnt/burned, burnt/burned	/bəːn, bəːnt, bəːnt/	polttaa; palaa
burst, burst, burst	/bəːst,bəːst, bəːst/	haljeta, puhjeta
bust, bust/busted, bust/busted	/bʌst, bʌst/bʌstɪd, bʌst/bʌstɪd/	haljeta; tehdä vararikko; pidättää (AmE)
buy, bought, bought	/baɪ, bɔːt, bɔːt/	ostaa

C

cast, cast, cast	/kɑːst, kɑːst, kɑːst/	valaa; heittää (kuv)
catch, caught, caught	/kætʃ, kɔːt, kɔːt/	saada kiinni, ottaa kiinni, pyydystää
choose, chose, chosen	/tʃuːz, tʃəuz, tʃəuzn/	valita
cling, clung, clung	/klɪŋ, klʌŋ, klʌŋ/	takertua, tarrautua, pitää kiinni
come, came, come	/kʌm, keɪm, kʌm/	tulla, saapua
cost, cost, cost	/kɔst, kɔst, kɔst/	maksaa, olla hintana
creep, crept, crept	/kriːp, krept, krept/	ryömiä, madella, hiipiä
cut, cut, cut	/kʌt, kʌt, kʌt/	leikata; kaataa

D

deal, dealt, dealt	/diːl, delt, delt/	käsitellä; jakaa
dig, dug, dug	/dɪg, dʌg, dʌg/	kaivaa
do, did, done	/duː, dɪd, dʌn/	tehdä, suorittaa
draw, drew, drawn	/drɔː, druː, drɔːn/	piirtää; vetää; laatia
dream, dreamt/dreamed, dreamt/ dreamed	/driːm, dremt/driːmd, dremt/driːmd/	uneksia
drink, drank, drunk	/drɪŋk, dræŋk, drʌŋk/	juoda
drive, drove, driven	/draɪv, drəuv, drɪvn/	ajaa
dwell, dwelt/dwelled, dwelt/dwelled	/dwel, dwelt/dweld, dwelt/dweld/	asua, oleskella; viipyä

E

eat, ate, eaten	/iːt, (BrE) et, (AmE) eɪt, iːtn/	syödä

List of irregular verbs

F

fall, fell, fallen	/fɔːl, fel, fɔːln/	pudota; kaatua
feed, fed, fed	/fiːd, fed, fed/	syöttää, ruokkia
feel, felt, felt	/fiːl, felt, felt/	tuntea (olevansa); tuntua
fight, fought, fought	/faɪt, fɔːt, fɔːt/	tapella, taistella
find, found, found	/faɪnd, faund, faund/	löytää
fit, fitted, fitted (BrE) **fit, fit, fit** (AmE)	/fɪt, fɪtɪd/fɪt, fɪtɪd/fɪt/	sopia; sovittaa
flee, fled, fled	/fliː, fled, fled/	paeta
fling, flung, flung	/flɪŋ, flʌŋ, flʌŋ/	singota
fly, flew, flown	/flaɪ, fluː, fləun/	lentää
forbid, forbade, forbidden (BrE) **forbid, forbad, forbidden** (AmE)	/fə'bɪd, fə'beɪd/fər'bæd, fə'bɪdn/	kieltää (tekemästä)
forecast, forecast, forecast	/fɔːkɑːst, fɔːkɑːst, fɔːkɑːst/	ennustaa
forget, forgot, forgotten (BrE) **forget, forgot, forgot** (AmE)	/fə'get, fə'gɔt, fə'gətn/fər'gɔt/	unohtaa
forgive, forgave, forgiven	/fə'gɪv, fə'geɪv, fə'gɪvn/	antaa anteeksi
forsake, forsook, forsaken	/fə'seɪk, fə'suk, fə'seɪkn/	hylätä, luopua
freeze, froze, frozen	/friːz, frəuz, frəuzn/	jäätyä; paleltua, palella

G

get, got, got (BrE) **get, got, gotten** (AmE)	/get, gɔt, gɔt/gɔtn/	saada; tulla jksk; päästä
give, gave, given	/gɪv, geɪv, gɪvn/	antaa
go, went, gone	/gəu, went, gɔn/	mennä, kulkea; matkustaa
grind, ground, ground	/graɪnd, graund, graund/	jauhaa
grow, grew, grown	/grəu, gruː, grəun/	kasvaa; kasvattaa, viljellä

H

hang, hung, hung	/hæŋ, hʌŋ, hʌŋ/	riippua; ripustaa
have, had, had	/hæv, hæd, hæd/	omistaa, olla jllak
hear, heard, heard	/hɪə, həːd, həːd/	kuulla
hide, hid, hidden	/haɪd, hɪd, hɪdn/	piilottaa; piileskellä
hit, hit, hit	/hɪt, hɪt, hɪt/	iskeä; osua
hold, held, held	/həuld, held, held/	pitää; vetää, sisältää
hurt, hurt, hurt	/həːt, həːt, həːt/	loukata; tehdä kipeää

K

keep, kept, kept	/kiːp, kept, kept/	pitää; säilyttää; pysyä; säilyä
kneel, knelt/kneeled, knelt/kneeled	/niːl, nelt/niːld, nelt/niːld/	polvistua
knit, knit/knitted, knit/knitted	/nɪt, nɪt/nɪtɪd, nɪt/nɪtɪd/	neuloa
know, knew, known	/nəu, njuː, nəun/	tietää; osata; tuntea

L

lay, laid, laid	/leɪ, leɪd, leɪd/	panna (pitkälleen); asettaa; kattaa (pöytä)
lead, led, led	/liːd, led, led/	johtaa, viedä, taluttaa
lean, leant/leaned, leant/leaned	/liːn, lent/liːnd, lent/liːnd/	nojata, nojautua
leap, leapt/leaped, leapt/leaped	/liːp, lept/liːpt, lept/liːpt/	hypätä; harpata, loikata
learn, learnt/learned, learnt/learned	/ləːn, ləːnt/ləːnd, ləːnt/ləːnd/	oppia, opetella; saada tietää
leave, left, left	/liːv, left, left/	jättää; lähteä
lend, lent, lent	/lend, lent, lent/	lainata jllek, antaa lainaksi
let, let, let	/let, let, let/	sallia, päästää; antaa vuokralle
lie, lay, lain	/laɪ, leɪ, leɪn/	maata; olla; sijaita
light, lit/lighted, lit/lighted	/laɪt, lɪt/laɪtɪd, lɪt/laɪtɪd/	sytyttää
lose, lost, lost	/luːz, lɔst, lɔst/	kadottaa, menettää

M

make, made, made	/meɪk, meɪd, meɪd/	tehdä, valmistaa; saada jk tekemään jtk
mean, meant, meant	/miːn, ment, ment/	tarkoittaa; merkitä; aikoa
meet, met, met	/miːt, met, met/	tavata, kohdata; tulla vastaan
mislead, misled, misled	/mɪsˈliːd, mɪsˈled, mɪsˈled/	johtaa harhaan
mistake, mistook, mistaken	/mɪsˈteɪk, mɪsˈtuk, mɪsˈteɪkn/	erehtyä, käsittää väärin
misunderstand, misunderstood, misunderstood	/mɪsʌndəˈstænd, mɪsʌndəˈstud, mɪsʌndəˈstud/	ymmärtää väärin
mow, mowed, mown/mowed	/məu, məud, məun/məud/	leikata (ruohoa), niittää

O

overcome, overcame, overcome	/əuvəˈkʌm, əuvəˈkeɪm, əuvəˈkʌm/	voittaa (vaikeudet)
oversee, oversaw, overseen	/əuvəˈsiː, əuvəˈsɔː, əuvəˈsiːn/	johtaa, pitää silmällä
overtake, overtook, overtaken	/əuvəˈteɪk, əuvəˈtuk, əuvəˈteɪkn/	ohittaa

P

pay, paid, paid	/peɪ, peɪd, peɪd/	maksaa, antaa maksuksi; kannattaa
plead, pleaded/pled, pleaded/pled	/pliːd, pled, pled/	vedota, ajaa asiaa (oikeudessa)
put, put, put	/put, put, put/	panna, asettaa

Q

quit, quit/quitted, quit/quitted	/kwɪt, kwɪt/kwɪtɪd, kwɪt/kwɪtɪd/	lakata tekemästä, luopua; sanoutua irti

R

read, read, read	/riːd, red, red/	lukea
ride, rode, ridden	/raɪd, rəud, rɪdn/	ratsastaa; ajaa (pyörällä); olla matkustajana
ring, rang, rung	/rɪŋ, ræŋ, rʌŋ/	soittaa; soida
rise, rose, risen	/raɪz, rəuz, rɪzn/	nousta, kohota
run, ran, run	/rʌn, ræn, rʌn/	juosta

S

saw, sawed, sawn/sawed	/sɔː, sɔːd, sɔːn/sɔːd/	sahata
say, said, said	/seɪ, sed, sed/	sanoa
see, saw, seen	/siː, sɔː, siːn/	nähdä; ymmärtää
seek, sought, sought	/siːk, sɔːt, sɔːt/	etsiä, tavoitella
sell, sold, sold	/sel, səuld, səuld/	myydä; mennä kaupaksi
send, sent, sent	/send, sent, sent/	lähettää
set, set, set	/set, set, set/	laskea, asettaa, panna
sew, sewed, sewn/sewed	/səu, səud, səun/səud/	ommella
shake, shook, shaken	/ʃeɪk, ʃuk, ʃeɪkn/	ravistaa, pudistaa
shed, shed, shed	/ʃed, ʃed, ʃed/	vuodattaa, valaa, säteillä
shine, shone, shone	/ʃaɪn, ʃɔn, ʃɔn/	loistaa, paistaa
shoot, shot, shot	/ʃuːt, ʃɔt, ʃɔt/	ampua; kuvata
show, showed, shown/showed	/ʃəu, ʃəud, ʃəun/ʃəud/	näyttää, osoittaa
shrink, shrank/shrunk, shrunk	/ʃrɪŋk, ʃrænk/ʃrʌŋk, ʃrʌŋk/	kutistua
shut, shut, shut	/ʃʌt, ʃʌt, ʃʌt/	sulkea; sulkeutua
sing, sang, sung	/sɪŋ, sæŋ, sʌŋ/	laulaa
sink, sank, sunk	/sɪŋk, sænk, sʌŋk/	upota; vaipua; upottaa
sit, sat, sat	/sɪt, sæt, sæt/	istua
slay, slew, slain	/sleɪ, sluː, sleɪn/	surmata
sleep, slept, slept	/sliːp, slept, slept/	nukkua
slide, slid, slid	/slaɪd, slɪd, slɪd/	liukua
sling, slung, slung	/slɪŋ, slʌŋ, slʌŋ/	sinkauttaa, paiskata, heittää
slit, slit, slit	/slɪt, slɪt, slɪt/	viiltää halki; haljeta
smell, smelt/smelled, smelt/smelled	/smel, smelt/smeld, smelt/smeld/	haistaa; haista, tuoksua

List of irregular verbs

sow, sowed, sown/sowed	/səu, səud, səun/səud/	kylvää
speak, spoke, spoken	/spiːk, spəuk, spəukn/	puhua
speed, sped/speeded, sped/speeded	/spiːd, sped/spiːdɪd, sped/spiːdɪd/	kiitää, ajaa ylinopeutta
spell, spelt/spelled, spelt/spelled	/spel, spelt/speld, spelt/speld/	kirjoittaa, tavata
spend, spent, spent	/spend, spent, spent/	viettää; kuluttaa (aikaa, rahaa)
spill, spilt/spilled, spilt/spilled	/spɪl, spɪlt/spɪld, spɪlt/spɪld/	läikyttää
spin, spun, spun	/spɪn, spʌn, spʌn/	panna pyörimään; pyöriä; kehrätä
spit, spat, spat	/spɪt, spæt, spæt/	sylkeä
split, split, split	/splɪt, splɪt, splɪt/	halkaista
spoil, spoilt/spoiled, spoilt/spoiled	/spɔɪl, spɔɪlt/spɔɪld, spɔɪlt/spɔɪld/	pilata
spread, spread, spread	/spred, spred, spred/	levittää; levitä
spring, sprang/sprung, sprung	/sprɪŋ, spræŋ/sprʌŋ, sprʌŋ/	hypähtää, hypätä
stand, stood, stood	/stænd, stud, stud/	seistä; sietää
steal, stole, stolen	/stiːl, stəul, stəuln/	varastaa; hiipiä, livahtaa
stick, stuck, stuck	/stɪk, stʌk, stʌk/	kiinnittää; juuttua
sting, stung, stung	/stɪŋ, stʌŋ, stʌŋ/	pistää (jollakin terävällä)
stink, stank/stunk, stunk	/stɪŋk, stæŋk/stʌŋk, stʌŋk/	löyhkätä; haista
stride, strode, stridden	/straɪd, strəud, strɪdn/	astella, harppoa
strike, struck, struck/stricken	/straɪk, strʌk, strʌk/strɪkn/	lyödä, iskeä
strive, strove, striven	/straɪv, strəuv, strɪvn/	pyrkiä, ponnistella
swear, swore, sworn	/sweə, swɔː, swɔːn/	vannoa; kirota
sweat, sweat/sweated, sweat/sweated	/swet, swet/swetɪd, swet/swetɪd/	hikoilla; rehkiä
sweep, swept, swept	/swiːp, swept, swept/	lakaista; pyyhkäistä
swell, swelled, swollen/swelled	/swell, sweld, swɔln/sweld/	turvota
swim, swam, swum	/swɪm, swæm, swʌm/	uida
swing, swung, swung	/swɪŋ, swʌŋ, swʌŋ/	heilauttaa; keinua

T

take, took, taken	/teɪk, tuk, teɪkn/	ottaa; viedä
teach, taught, taught	/tiːtʃ, tɔːt, tɔːt/	opettaa
tear, tore, torn	/teə, tɔː, tɔːn/	repiä
tell, told, told	/tel, təuld, təuld/	kertoa, sanoa; käskeä
think, thought, thought	/θɪŋk, θɔːt, θɔːt/	ajatella; luulla; olla jotakin mieltä
throw, threw, thrown	/θrəu, θruː, θrəun/	heittää
thrust, thrust, thrust	/θrʌst, θrʌst, θrʌst/	työntää, sysätä, tunkeutua
tread, trod, trodden	/tred, trɔd, trɔdn/	polkea, tallata, astua

U

undergo, underwent, undergone	/ʌndəˈgəu, ʌndəˈwent, ʌndəˈgɔn/	joutua kokemaan, läpikäydä
understand, understood, understood	/ʌndəˈstænd, ʌndəˈstud, ʌndəˈstud/	ymmärtää
upset, upset, upset	/ʌpˈset, ʌpˈset, ʌpˈset/	järkyttää; panna sekaisin

W

wake, woke, woken	/weɪk, wəuk, wəukn/	herättää; herätä
wear, wore, worn	/weə, wɔː, wɔːn/	käyttää, pitää (yllään) ; kuluttaa; kulua
weave, wove, woven	/wiːv, wəuv, wəuvn/	kutoa
weep, wept, wept	/wiːp, wept, wept/	itkeä
win, won, won	/wɪn, wʌn, wʌn/	voittaa jssk
wind, wound, wound	/waɪnd, waund, waund/	vääntää, kiertää; vetää
withdraw, withdrew, withdrawn	/wɪðˈdrɔː, wɪðˈdruː, wɪðˈdrɔːn/	vetää pois; vetäytyä; nostaa rahaa
wring, wrung, wrung	/rɪŋ, rʌŋ, rʌŋ/	vääntää, väännellä
write, wrote, written	/raɪt, rəut, rɪtn/	kirjoittaa

Text-based vocabulary

Sanastossa on lihavoitu sanat, jotka kuuluvat Longmanin sanakirjan (Longman Dictionary of Contemporary English, 2005) mukaan englannin 3000 yleisimmän sanan joukkoon.

* epäsäännöllinen verbi
pl monikko
AmE amerikanenglanti
BrE brittienglanti

Text 1 You're brighter than you think

	bright /braɪt/	**terävä; älykäs**
	intelligence /ɪn'telɪdʒns/	**älykkyys**
*	spring, sprang/sprung, sprung /sprɪŋ spræŋ/sprʌŋ sprʌŋ/	hypähtää, hypätä; putkahtaa
*	spring to mind	tulla mieleen
	excel at sth /ɪk'sel/	olla etevä, kunnostautua jssak
	academic /ækə'demɪk/	**akateeminen; yliopistollinen**
	exceptional /ɪk'sepʃnəl/	poikkeuksellinen
	figure /fɪgə/	**henkilö; hahmo**
	hardly /hɑːdli/	**tuskin**
	next-door neighbour /neɪbə/	seinänaapuri
	fix /fɪks/	**korjata**
	with ease /iːz/	helposti, vaivattomasti
	let alone	puhumattakaan, saati sitten
	comfort /kʌmfət/	**lohdutus**
	intelligent /ɪn'telɪdʒnt/	**älykäs**
	quick-witted /kwɪk wɪtɪd/	nopeaälyinen, sanavalmis
	solve /solv/	**ratkaista**
	mathematical /mæθɪ'mætɪkl/	matemaattinen
	logical /lodʒɪkl/	**looginen**
	scientific /saɪən'tɪfɪk/	**tieteellinen**
	smart /smɑːt/	**terävä; älykäs**
	decision /dɪ'sɪʒn/	**päätös**
	merely /mɪəli/	**pelkästään; ainoastaan**
	equivalent to sth /ɪ'kwɪvlənt/	jtak **vastaava, samanarvoinen** kuin jk
	IQ (intelligence quotient) /ai 'kjuː/	ÄÖ (älykkyysosamäärä)
	score sth /skɔː/	**antaa** jllek **pisteitä**
	statement /steɪtmənt/	**väite**
	discover /dɪs'kʌvə/	**saada selville; havaita**
	a point of view /vjuː/	mielipide; asenne; näkökulma
	column /koləm/	**palsta**
	musical /mjuːzɪkl/	**musiikki-; musikaalinen**
	instrument /ɪnstrumənt/	**soitin**
	a piece of music	musiikkikappale; musiikkia
	favourite (BrE) /feɪvrɪt/	**suosikki**
	subject /sʌbdʒɪkt/	**(oppi)aine; aihe**
	clown around /klaun/	pelleillä, käyttäytyä typerästi
*	read music	lukea nuotteja
	crossword puzzle /kroswɜːd pʌzl/	sanaristikko
*	do sports	harrastaa urheilua
	sociable /səuʃəbl/	seurallinen
	chart /tʃɑːt/	**taulukko**
	diagram /daɪəgræm/	**kaavio, diagrammi**
	quote /kwəut/	**lainaus, sitaatti**
	lyrics /lɪrɪks/	laulun sanat
	art /ɑːt/	**kuvataide; taide**
	concentrate on sth /konsntreɪt/	**keskittyä** jhk
	doodle /duːdl/	piirrellä, riipustella
	mental /mentl/	**päässä suoritettava; mentaalinen**
	arithmetic /ə'rɪθmətɪk/	aritmetiikka; laskuoppi
	mental arithmetic	päässälasku
	mystery /mɪstri/	**arvoitus, mysteeri**
	adrenaline /ə'drenlɪn/	adrenaliini
	scary /skeəri/	pelottava
	ride /raɪd/	**kyyti; (huvipuiston) laite**
	individual /ɪndɪ'vɪdʒuəl/	**henkilökohtainen; yksilöllinen**
	individual sports	yksilölaji (urheilu)
	goal /gəul/	**päämäärä, tavoite**
	honest /onɪst/	**rehellinen**
	image /ɪmɪdʒ/	**kuva; mielikuva**
	enjoyable /ɪn'dʒɔɪəbl/	**nautittava**
	aware of sth /ə'weə/	**tietoinen** jstak
	diary /daɪəri/	**päiväkirja**
	maths (BrE) /mæθs/	**matematiikka**
*	make up	sepittää, keksiä
	mind reader	ajatustenlukija
	prefer sb/sth to sb/sth /prɪ'fɜː/	**pitää parempana** kuin jtak
	provide /prə'vaɪd/	**antaa käyttöön, tarjota**
*	**lean,** leant/leaned, leant/leaned /liːn lent/liːnd/	**nojata**
	argue /ɑːgjuː/	**esittää syitä; väitellä jstak**
	theory /θɪəri/	**teoria**
	multiple /mʌltɪpl/	moninkertainen; monenlainen
	multiple intelligence	moniäly
	human being /hjuːmən biːɪŋ/	**ihminen**
	at least /liːst/	vähintään; ainakin
	separate /seprɪt/	**erillinen; eri**
	suited to sth /suːtɪd/	jhk sopiva
	career /kə'rɪə/	**ura**
	linguistic /lɪŋ'gwɪstɪk/	kielellinen
	logic /lodʒɪk/	logiikka; johdonmukaisuus
	reason /riːzn/	**järki**
	produce /prə'djuːs/	**tuottaa**
	appreciate /ə'priːʃieɪt/	**arvostaa**

spatial /speɪʃl/ avaruudellinen; tilaa koskeva
visual /vɪʒuəl/ **visuaalinen, näköön perustuva**
bodily /bɔdɪli/ ruumiillinen, fyysinen
kinesthetic /kɪnes'θetɪk/ kinesteettinen
object /obdʒɪkt/ **esine**
skilful (BrE) /skɪlfl/ taitava
interpersonal /ɪntə'pɜːsnəl/ ihmistenvälinen
relate to sth /rɪ'leɪt/ **tulla toimeen** jkn kanssa; **saada kosketus** jhk
intrapersonal /ɪntrə'pɜːsnəl/ intrapersonaalinen; itseä koskeva
self-reflect /self rɪ'flekt/ pohtia, analysoida omaa toimintaa
questionnaire /kwestʃə'neə/ kysely(lomake)
correspond with sth /kɔrɪ'spond/ vastata jtak
add /æd/ **lisätä**
score /skɔː/ **pistemäärä**
category /kætɪgri/ **kategoria**
reach /riːtʃ/ **saavuttaa**
fairly /feəli/ **melko**
whereas /weər'æz/ **kun taas**
average /ævrɪdʒ/ **keskimääräinen; tavallinen**

Text 2 Benjamin Zephaniah – Poetry's King of Cool

Profile

poetry /pəuɪtri/ **runous**
poet /pəuət/ **runoilija**
mission /mɪʃn/ kutsumus, elämäntehtävä
famous for sth /feɪməs/ **kuuluisa** jstak
poem /pəuɪm/ **runo**
reggae /regeɪ/ reggae-musiikki
rhythm /rɪðm/ rytmi
animal rights eläinten oikeudet
activism /æktɪvɪsm/ aktivismi
veganism /viːgənɪsm/ veganismi
head-turning päät kääntävä, huomiota herättävä
dread(lock)s /dredz/ rasta-kiharat
sense of humour /hjuːmə/ huumorintaju
* speak one's mind tuoda mielipiteensä julki
practise /præktɪs/ **harjoittaa; noudattaa; harjoitella**
preach /priːtʃ/ saarnata; paasata
practise what you preach toimia sanojensa mukaan; tehdä niin kuin puhua
trivia /trɪviə/ pienet yksityiskohdat, nippelitieto
Christian /krɪstʃn/ kristitty
Jewish /dʒuːɪʃ/ juutalainen
Muslim /muzlɪm/ muslimi
subject /sʌbdʒɪkt/ **(oppi)aine**
kiss chase /tʃeɪs/ pusuhippa
vegan /viːgən/ vegaani
for no reason ilman syytä
foxhunting /fokshʌntɪŋ/ ketunmetsästys
season /siːzn/ **kausi**

Text

series /sɪəriːz/ **sarja**
glimpse /glɪmps/ vilahdus, pilkahdus
a glimpse into sth pilkahdus jstak
newsworthy /njuːzwɜːði/ uutiskynnyksen ylittävä
people from all walks of life ihmisiä kaikilta elämänaloilta
somebody's take on sth jkn mielipide jstak
handbook /hændbuk/ käsikirja
encouragement /ɪn'kʌrɪdʒmənt/ rohkaisu, kannustus
privilege /prɪvɪlɪdʒ/ **etuoikeus**
education /edju'keɪʃn/ **koulutus**
community /kə'mjuːnɪti/ **yhteiskunta; yhteisö**
phrase /freɪz/ **ilmaus**
sentence /sentns/ **virke**
* take notice of sth /nəutɪs/ kiinnittää huomiota jhk
attention /ə'tenʃn/ **huomio**
* pay attention to sth kiinnittää huomio jhk
general /dʒenrəl/ **yleinen**
manner /mænə/ **käytös, tapa**
inspiration /ɪnspɪ'reɪʃn/ inspiraatio; iso juttu
silly /sɪli/ **typerä**
common /komən/ **tavallinen; yleinen; yhteinen**
misperception /mɪspɜː'sepʃn/ väärä käsitys
poetry /pəuɪtri/ **runous**
concerned about sth /kən'sɜːnd/ **huolestunut** jstak
expect /ɪk'spekt/ **odottaa; edellyttää**
bitter /bɪtə/ **katkera**
politician /polɪ'tɪʃn/ **poliitikko**
minister /mɪnɪstə/ **ministeri**
mandatory /mændətri/ pakollinen
entirely /ɪn'taɪəli/ **täysin**
alien /eɪliən/ vieras; ulkomainen
understanding /ʌndə'stændɪŋ/ **ymmärrys**
racist /reɪsɪst/ rasisti
completely /kəm'pliːtli/ **täysin**
disagree with sb /dɪsə'griː/ **olla eri mieltä** jkn kanssa
conclusion /kən'kluːʒn/ **johtopäätös**
* come to a conclusion tulla johtopäätökseen
maths /mæθs/ **matematiikka**
ideal /aɪ'dɪəl/ **ihanteellinen; ihanne-**
vegan /viːgən/ vegaani
ackee /æki/ jamaikalainen ackee-hedelmä
depend on sth /dɪ'pend/ **riippua** jstak
gym /dʒɪm/ kuntosali
punchbag /pʌntʃbæg/ nyrkkeilysäkki
tai chi /taɪ 'tʃiː/ kiinalaista voimistelua
chill out /tʃɪl/ rentoutuminen; rentoutua
primary school /praɪmri/ ala-aste (BrE)
martial art /mɑːʃl ɑːt/ taistelulaji

kiddie /kɪdi/ (puhek.) pikkuskidi
develop /dɪ'veləp/ **kehittää; hankkia itselleen**
attitude /ætɪtju:d/ **asenne**
age /eɪdʒ/ **ikä**
adult /ædʌlt/ **täysikasvuinen; aikuinen**
sort out /sɔ:t/ järjestää, järjestellä
pension /penʃn/ **eläke**
nutshell /nʌtʃel/ pähkinänkuori
in a nutshell pähkinänkuoressa; lyhyesti
philosophy /fɪ'losəfi/ **filosofia; elämänfilosofia**
gravestone /greɪvstəun/ hautakivi

SoundBite

OBE (Officer of the Order of the British Empire /əu bi: 'i:/ Brittiläisen imperiumin ritarikunnan kunniamerkki
cultural /kʌltʃrəl/ **kulttuuri-**
front /frʌnt/ **rintama**
performance /pə'fɔ:məns **esitys; performanssi**
announce /ə'nauns/ **ilmoittaa**
reject sth /rɪ'dʒekt/ **hylätä; kieltäytyä** jstak
award /ə'wɔ:d/ **palkinto**
order /ɔ:də/ **määräys; kunniamerkki**
empire /empaɪə/ Brittiläinen imperiumi; keisarikunta

annual /ænjuəl/ **vuotuinen**
outstanding /aut'stændɪŋ/ **huomattava; merkittävä**
contribution /kontrɪ'bju:ʃn/ **myötävaikutus; avustus**
* make a contribution myötävaikuttaa
recognition /rekəg'nɪʃn/ **tunnustus**
in recognition of sth tunnustukseksi jstak
service /sɜ:vɪs/ **palvelus; palvelu**
defence /dɪ'fens/ **puolustus**
in defence of sth jnk puolustukseksi
decision /dɪ'sɪʒn/ **päätös**
accept /ək'sept/ **hyväksyä; ottaa vastaan**
state /steɪt/ **ilmoittaa; sanoa**
mention /menʃn/ **mainінta**
remind sb of sth /rɪ'maɪnd/ **muistuttaa** jtak jstak
slavery /sleɪvəri/ orjuus
brutality /bru:'tælɪti/ raakuus
suffer from sth /sʌfə/ **kärsiä** jstak
obsession /əb'seʃn/ pakkomielle
refer to sth /rɪ'fɜ:/ **viitata** jhk
previous /pri:viəs/ **edellinen, aikaisempi**
majesty /mædʒɪsti/ majesteetti
exception /ɪk'sepʃn/ **poikkeus**
* take exception to sth ilmaista vastalause, paheksua jtak
monarchy /monəki/ monarkia
colony /koləni/ siirtokunta; -maa

Text 3 On first-name terms

KickStart

impression /ɪm'preʃn/ **vaikutelma**
associate with sth /ə'səuʃɪeɪt/ **yhdistää** jhk
certain /sɜ:tn/ **tietty; varma**
specific /spɪ'sɪfɪk/ **tietty**
characteristic /kærɪktə'rɪstɪk/ **(luonteen)piirre**
appealing /ə'pi:lɪŋ/ vetoava; viehättävä
description /dɪ'skrɪpʃn/ **kuvaus**
chart /tʃɑ:t/ **taulukko, kaavio**
talented /tælentɪd/ lahjakas
hard-working /hɑ:d wɜ:kɪŋ/ ahkera
sophisticated /sə'fɪstɪkeɪtɪd/ **hienostunut**
survey /sɜ:veɪ/ **tutkimus**
carry out /kæri/ toteuttaa

Text

terms /tɜ:mz/ **suhteet, välit**
* be on first-name terms kutsua toisiaan etunimillä; sinutella

certain /sɜ:tn/ **tietty**
increase /ɪn'kri:s/ **lisätä**
chance /tʃɑ:ns/ **mahdollisuus**
success /sək'ses/ **menestys**
far-fetched /fɑ: fetʃt/ kaukaa haettu
item /aɪtəm/ **tavara, esine; asia**
affect sth /ə'fekt/ **vaikuttaa** jhk
image /ɪmɪdʒ/ **imago; mielikuva**
tendency /tendənsi/ **taipumus**
achieve /ə'tʃi:v/ **saavuttaa; suoriutua**
whether /weðə/ **-ko, -kö**
fortunate /fɔ:tʃnət/ **onnekas**
popular /popjulə/ **suosittu; yleinen**
generation /dʒenə'reɪʃn/ **sukupolvi**
constant /konstənt/ **jatkuva, alituinen**
source /sɔ:s/ **lähde**
confusion /kən'fju:ʃn/ **hämmennys**
amusement /ə'mju:zmənt/ **hilpeys; huvi(tus)**
* have no idea ei olla aavistustakaan
namesake /neɪmseɪk/ kaima
venture /ventʃə/ uskaltautua
recent /ri:snt/ **tuore; viimeaikainen**
research /ri:sɜ:tʃ/ **tutkimus**
wonder /wʌndə/ **ihmetellä**
shape /ʃeɪp/ **muovata**
destiny /destɪni/ kohtalo
like it or not pidätpä siitä tai et
parcel /pɑ:sl/ **paketti**
* be part and parcel of sth olla olennainen osa jtak
project /prə'dʒekt/ tuoda esiin
decade /dekeɪd/ **vuosikymmen**
* be born syntyä
ethnic /eθnɪk/ **etninen**
origin /orɪdʒɪn/ **alkuperä**
background /bækgraund/ **tausta**
preference /prefrəns/ **mieltymys**
unless /ʌn'les/ **ellei**
* go to the trouble of doing sth vaivautua tekemään jtak
opt for sth /opt/ valita jk
nickname /nɪkneɪm/ lempinimi

Text-based vocabulary

* be stuck with sth /stʌk/ ei päästä eroon jstak
christen sb /krɪsn/ antaa jklle nimi
for good ikuisesti / elämän loppuun asti
signal /sɪgnl/ **merkki; viesti**
face to face kasvokkain
owner /əunə/ **omistaja**
conscious /konʃəs/ **tietoinen**
subconscious /sʌb'konʃəs/ alitajuinen
habit /hæbɪt/ **tapa, tottumus**
* have a habit of doing sth olla tapana tehdä jtak
stereotype /steriətaɪp/ stereotypioida; esittää kaavamaisesti
based on sth /beɪst/ perustuen jhk
consensus /kən'sensəs/ yksimielisyys
a consensus of opinion yhtenevä mielipide
characteristic /kærɪktə'rɪstɪk/ **(luonteen)piirre**
according to sth /ə'kɔ:dɪŋ/ jnk **mukaan**
large-scale /lɑ:dʒ skeɪl/ laaja
study /stʌdi/ **tutkimus**
* come across sth törmätä sattumalta jhk
survey /sə:veɪ/ tutkia
associate with sth /ə'səuʃɪeɪt/ **yhdistää** jhk
hard-working /hɑ:d wɜ:kɪŋ/ ahkera
include /ɪn'klu:d/ **käsittää, sisältää**
intelligence /ɪn'telɪdʒns/ **älykkyys**
* think of as being sth pitää jnak
no-brainer /nəu breɪnə/ yksinkertainen
blunt /blʌnt/ suorasukainen
to put it bluntly suoraan sanottuna
tend olla taipuvainen
judge sth /dʒʌdʒ/ **tuomita** jksik; **pitää** jnak
* have sth to do with sth olla tekemistä jnk kanssa
spelling /spelɪŋ/ **oikeinkirjoitus**
conduct /kən'dʌkt/ **hoitaa, johtaa**
conduct a study tehdä tutkimus
MIT (Massachusetts Institute of Technology) /em aɪ ti:/ arvostettu amerikkalainen yliopisto Bostonin lähellä
support /sə'pɔ:t/ **tukea**
former /fɔ:mə/ **edellinen, ensiksi mainittu**
for instance /ɪnstəns/ esimerkiksi
claim /kleɪm/ **väittää**
appealing /ə'pi:lɪŋ/ vetoava; viehättävä
opposite /opəzɪt/ vastakkainen
sex /seks/ **sukupuoli**
contain /kən'teɪn/ **sisältää**
vowel /vauəl/ vokaali
sound /saund/ **äänne; ääni**
score /skɔ:/ **saada** (pisteitä kokeessa ym)
score low saada vähän pisteitä
date /deɪt/ **seuralainen treffeillä**
tag nimilappu; (ivallinen) kutsumanimi
* set one's eyes on sb/sth iskeä silmänsä jhk; nähdä jku
career /kə'rɪə/ **ura**
apparently /ə'pærəntli/ **ilmeisesti, selvästi**
employer /ɪm'plɔɪə/ **työnantaja**

landlord /lændlɔ:d/ **vuokraisäntä**
manager /mænɪdʒə/ **johtaja**
selection /sɪ'lekʃn/ **valitseminen; valikoima**
influence sth /ɪnfluəns/ **vaikuttaa** jhk
form /fɔ:m/ **lomake**
signature /sɪgnətʃə/ **allekirjoitus**
a piece of research /rɪ'sɜ:tʃ/ tutkimus
carry out /kæri/ toteuttaa
university /ju:nɪ'vɜ:sɪti/ **yliopisto**
applicant /æplɪkənt/ **(paikan)hakija**
likely /laɪkli/ todennäköinen
disturbing /dɪ'stɜ:bɪŋ/ häiritsevä; huolestuttava
aspect /æspekt/ **puoli; näkökanta**
discrimination /dɪskrɪmɪ'neɪʃn/ syrjintä
candidate /kændɪdɪt/ **ehdokas; hakija**
résumé /rezjumeɪ/ ansioluettelo (AmE)
expectation /ekspek'teɪʃn/ **odotus; toive**
* meet expectations täyttää odotukset
* get one's foot in the door saada jalka oven väliin
uncomfortable /ʌn'kʌmftəbl/ epämiellyttävä
prejudiced against sth /predʒudɪst/ ennakkoluuloinen jtak kohtaan
ponytail /pəunɪteɪl/ poninhäntä
revealing /rɪ'vi:lɪŋ/ paljastava
clothing /kləuðɪŋ/ vaatetus; vaatteet
yet another /jet ə'nʌðə/ vielä yksi
survey /sɜ:veɪ/ **tutkimus**
parents-to-be /peərənts/ tulevat vanhemmat
appear /ə'pɪə/ **näyttää, tuntua**
it appears that vaikuttaa siltä, että
particularly /pə'tɪkjuləli/ **erityisen**
gender /dʒendə/ sukupuoli
gender-specific sukupuolelle ominainen
condition /kən'dɪʃn/ ehdollistaa
* become conditioned to sth ehdollistua jllek
boil /bɔɪl/ **kiehua**
boil down to sth olla loppujen lopuksi kyse jstak
distinctly /dɪ'stɪŋktli/ selkeästi; hyvin
feminine /femɪnɪn/ naisellinen
masculine /mæskjulɪn/ maskuliininen, miehinen
physics /fɪzɪks/ fysiikka
engineering /endʒɪ'nɪərɪŋ/ **insinööritiede; (kone) tekniikka**
effect /ɪ'fekt/ **vaikutus**
steer /stɪə/ ohjata
daughter /dɔ:tə/ **tytär**
path /pɑ:θ/ **polku**
femininity /femɪnɪnɪti/ naisellisuus
spectrum /spektrəm/ skaala, asteikko
girlie /gɜ:li/ tyttömäinen
scientist /saɪəntɪst/ **tiedemies, tieteentekijä**
journalist /dʒɜ:nlɪst/ **toimittaja**
then again toisaalta
surname /sɜ:neɪm/ sukunimi (BrE)
calling /kɔ:lɪŋ/ kutsumus

Text 4 What makes Finnish kids so smart?

The phonetic transcript follows the American English pronunciation standard in this text. American spelling is indicated with (AmE) after the actual word, the meaning in American English is indicated (AmE) after the Finnish translation.

KickStart

	journalist /dʒɜːrnlɪst/	**toimittaja, journalisti**
	burning /bɜːrnɪŋ/	polttava
	common /kɑːmən/	**yleinen; tavallinen; yhteinen**
	expression /ɪk'spreʃn/	**ilmaus; ilmaisu**
	relating to sth /rɪ'leɪtɪŋ/	liittyen jhk
	senior /siːniər/	ylimmän luokan opiskelija
	brief sb on sth /briːf/	opastaa jkta jssak
	ninth-grader /naɪnθ greɪdər/	yhdeksäsluokkalainen
	fall /foːl/	**syksy** (AmE)
	semester /sɪ'mestər/	lukukausi
	session /seʃn/	**tilaisuus; kokous**
	contents /kɑːntents/	**sisältö; sisällys**
	handbook /hændbuk/	käsikirja; opas
	by heart	ulkoa, ulkomuistista
	just in case	siltä varalta, että
	spell sth out /spel/	tehdä jk selväksi; selittää jtak (juurta jaksain)
	manage /mænɪdʒ/	**onnistua; selviytyä**
	survive /sər'vaɪv/	**selviytyä; selvitä hengissä**
	freshman /freʃmən/	ensimmäisen vuoden opiskelija
	sophomore /sɑːfəmɔːr/	toisen vuoden opiskelija
*	do one's homework	tehdä läksyt
	grade /greɪd/	**arvosana; luokka** (AmE)
	study hard /stʌdi hɑːrd/	opiskella ahkerasti
	pass exams /pæs ɪg'zæmz/	läpäistä kokeet
	first off	ensi töiksi, aluksi (AmE)
*	**lay**, laid, laid /leɪ leɪd/	**asettaa** (pitkälleen)
*	lay down the law	esittää varmat seikat
	figure sth out /fɪgjər/	tajuta, keksiä, ymmärtää jtak
	purpose /pɜːrpəs/	**tarkoitus**
	attend sth /ə'tend/	**olla läsnä** jssak, **ottaa osaa** jhk
	attend classes	käydä tunneilla
	graduate /grædʒueɪt/	valmistua
	high school diploma /dɪ'ploumə/	lukion päättötodistus (AmE)
*	cut classes /kʌt/	pinnata tunneilta
	cheat in exams /tʃiːt/	luntata kokeissa
*	**break**, broke, broken /breɪk brəuk brəukn /	**rikkoa; murtaa**
	dress code /dreskoud/	pukeutumismääräykset
	inappropriate /ɪnə'prouprɪit/	epäasiallinen
	clothing /kləuðɪŋ/	vaatetus; vaatteet
	rule /ruːl/	**sääntö**
	homeroom teacher	ryhmänohjaaja
	serve sb with sth /sɜːrv/	huolehtia että jku saa jtak
	detention /dɪ'tenʃn/	jälki-istunto
	lie-in /laɪ ɪn/	vuoteessa lojuminen
	mindless /maɪndləs/	älytön
	behavior (AmE) /bɪ'heɪvjər/	**käyttäytyminen**
	punch /pʌntʃ/	**iskeä nyrkillä; kumauttaa**
	classmate /klæsmeɪt/	luokkatoveri
	recess /riːses/	välitunti; tauko
	extracurricular activity /ekstrəkə'rɪkjulər æk'tɪvɪti/	koulussa järjestetty vapaa-ajan toiminta
*	get suspended /sə'spendɪd/	tulla erotetuksi määräajaksi
	airhead /erhed/	aivoton
	offensive /ə'fensɪv/	hyökkäys-; hyökkäävä
	weapon /wepən/	**ase**
	campus /kæmpəs/	koulun alue
*	get expelled /ɪk'speld/	tulla erotetuksi koulusta
	principal /prɪnsɪpl/	rehtori (AmE)
	on a lighter note	ja nyt vähän kevyempiin asioihin
	compulsory /kəm'pʌlsri/	pakollinen
	optional /ɑːpʃnəl/	valinnainen
	senior high (school) /siːniər haɪ/	lukio (AmE)

Text

	score /skɔːr/	**saada pisteitä; tehdä maali**
	score high	saada hyvät pisteet
	educator /edʒəkeɪtər/	kasvattaja, pedagogi; opettaja
	rarely /rerli/	**harvoin**
	school uniform /skuːl juːnɪfɔːrm/	koulupuku
	honor society (AmE) /ɑːnər sə'saɪəti/	opinnoissaan parhaiten menestyvien kerho
	valedictorian /vælədɪk'tɔːriən/	menestynyt opiskelija, joka pitää koulun päättäjäispuheen (AmE)
	tardy / tɑːrdi/	myöhäinen, myöhästynyt
	tardy bell	oppitunnin aloituksen ilmoittava kellonsoitto
	the gifted	lahjakkaat
	standardized testing /stændərdaɪzd/	kaikille yhteiset kokeet
	agonize over sth /ægənaɪz/	kamppailla epätoivoisesti jnk asian parissa
	not until	vasta
	measure /meʒər/	**mitta; mittaus**
	earn /ɜːrn/	**ansaita**
	top score	huippupisteet
	among /ə'mʌŋ/	**joukossa**
	C student /siː stuːdnt/	tyydyttävän arvosanan saanut opiskelija
	pile on sth /paɪl/	kasata jtak
	standard /stændərd/	**(vaatimus)taso**
	youth /juːθ/	**nuoriso**
	counterpart /kauntərpɑːrt/	vastine; kollega
	waste /weɪst/	**tuhlata; hukata**
	online /ɑːnlaɪn/	internetissä

Text-based vocabulary

	dye /daɪ/	värjätä
	sarcasm /sɑːrkæzm/	sarkasmi; piikittely
*	be way ahead /əˈhed/	olla paljon pitemmällä
	math (AmE) /mæθ/	**matematiikka**
	science /saɪəns/	**luonnontieteet; tiede**
	track /træk/	**polku; suunta; jälki; raide**
	on track to sth	matkalla jhk
	productive /prəˈdʌktɪv/	tuottelias
	attract /əˈtrækt/	**vetää puoleensa; houkutella**
	attract attention	saada huomiota
	performance /pərˈfɔːrməns/	**suoritus; esitys**
	triennial /traɪˈeniəl/	joka kolmas vuosi tapahtuva
	PISA = Programme for International Student Assessment	
	sponsor /spɑːnsər/	pitää yllä; rahoittaa
	the OECD = Organization for Economic Co-operation and Development	
	recent /riːsnt/	**tuore; viimeaikainen**
	focus on sth /foukəs/	**keskittyä** jhk
	place first /pleɪs/	sijoittua ensimmäiseksi
	release /rɪˈliːs/	**julkaista**
	pack /pæk/	**joukko, ryhmä; paketti**
	toss /tɔːs/	heittää pois
	glitch /glɪtʃ/	tekninen vika
	multiple-choice /mʌltɪpl tʃɔɪs/	monivalinta-
	essay /eseɪ/	**essee; kirjoitelma**
	measure /meʒər/	**mitata**
	critical /krɪtɪkl/	**kriittinen**
	application /æplɪˈkeɪʃn/	**soveltaminen; sovellus**
	subject /sʌbdʒɪkt/	**aihe; oppiaine**
	discuss sth /dɪˈskʌs/	**keskustella** jstak; **käsitellä** jtak
	artistic /ɑːrˈtɪstɪk/	taiteellinen
	value /væljuː/	**arvo**
	graffiti /grəˈfiːti/	graffiti
	academic /ækəˈdemɪk/	**akateeminen; yliopistollinen**
	prowess /prauɪs/	kyvykkyys, lahjakkuus
	lure /lur/	houkutella
	well-trained /weltreɪnd/	hyvinkoulutettu
	responsible /rɪˈspɑːnsɪbl/	**vastuuntuntoinen**
	early on /ɜːrli/	jo varhain
	hover /hʌvər/	häilyä; leijua
	without sb doing sth	ilman, että jku tekee jtak
	adult /ədʌlt/	**aikuinen**
	fit sb /fɪt/	**sopia** jklle
	teacher trainee /treɪniː/	opetusharjoittelija
	peek /piːk/	kurkkia
	viewing balcony /vjuːɪŋ bælkəni/	yleisöparvi
*	be perched /pɜːrtʃt/	sijaita korkealla
	central Finland	Keski-Suomi
	relaxed /rɪˈlækst/	rento
	back-to-basics /bæk tə beɪsɪks/	perusasioihin keskittyvä
	approach /əˈproutʃ/	**lähestymistapa**
	model /mɑːdl/	malli-

	marching band /mɑːrtʃɪŋ bænd/	soittokunta
	prom /prɑːm/	tanssiaiset (AmE)
	trail sb /treɪl/	olla jkn kannoilla; seurata jkta
	glimpse /glɪmps/	vilahdus, pilkahdus
*	give a glimpse of sth	antaa vilaus jstak
	frills /frɪlz/	viehättäviä, mutta tarpeettomia ominaisuuksia
	curriculum /kəˈrɪkjuləm/	**opetussuunnitelma**
	no-frills curriculum	opetussuunnitelma, joka keskittyy olennaiseen
	bubbly /bʌbli/	eloisa, vilkas
	ninth-grader /naɪnθ greɪdər/	yhdeksäsluokkalainen
	gossip /gosɪp/	juoru
	desperate /desprɪt/	**epätoivoinen**
*	dig through sth /dɪg/	penkoa innokkaasti jtak
	clothing rack /klouðɪŋ ræk/	vaatetanko
	store /stɔːr/	**myymälä, kauppa**
	earn straight As /streɪt eɪz/	olla kympin oppilas
	doodle /duːdl/	piirrellä, riipustella
	journal /dʒɜːrnl/	päiväkirja; vihko
*	catch up /kætʃ/	saavuttaa
	lag /læg/	jäädä jälkeen
	overall /ouvərˈoːl/	**kokonais-**
	concentrate on sb / sth /kɑːnsntreɪt/	**keskittyä** jkhun / jhk
	push /puʃ/	**työntää**
	bright /braɪt/	**älykäs; kirkas**
	average /ævrɪdʒ/	**keskitason**
	harm /hɑːrm/	aiheuttaa vahinkoa
	progress /prɑːgres/	**edistyminen**
	campus /kæmpəs/	koulualue
	salty /soːlti/	suolainen
	licorice (AmE) /lɪkrɪʃ/	lakritsi
	salty licorice	salmiakki
	physics /fɪzɪks/	**fysiikka**
	quiet down (AmE) /kwaɪət/	hiljetä
	address sb /əˈdres/	**puhutella** jkta
	address sb by first names	sinutella jkta
	cell phone (AmE) /sel foun/	**kännykkä**
	rebellious /rɪˈbeljəs/	kapinallinen; hankala
	sport sth /spɔːrt/	prameilla, keikailla jllak
	dreadlocks /dredloks/	rastakiharat
	tank top /tæŋktɑːp/	hihaton T-paita
	stilettos /stɪˈletouz/	piikkikorkoiset kengät
	tough /tʌf/	**kova; sitkeä**
	chilly /tʃɪli/	viileä
	climate /klaɪmɪt/	**ilmasto**
	tanning lotion /tænɪŋ louʃn/	itseruskettava voide
	clique /kliːk/	klikki, nurkkakunta
	sift by sth /sɪft/	erottua jllak
	preppie, preppy /prepi/	konservatiivisesti (merkkivaatteisiin) pukeutunut
	confounding /kənˈfaundɪŋ/	häkellyttävä
	fuse /fjuːz/	yhdistää
	obvious /ɑːbviəs/	**ilmeinen**
	socialize online /souʃlaɪz/	seurustella internetissä

	share /ʃer/	**jakaa; olla yhteinen**
	publish /pʌblɪʃ/	**julkaista**
	struggle /strʌgl/	**ponnistella; kamppailla**
	fear /fɪə/	**pelätä**
	subtitles /sʌbtaɪtlz/	tekstitys
	dubbing /dʌbɪŋ/	jälkiäänitys (omalla kielellä)
*	be hooked on sth /hukt/	olla koukussa jhk
	angst(ata) /æŋst/	ahdistus
*	get into university	päästä yliopistoon
	college /kɑːlɪdʒ/	**yliopisto; korkeakoulu**
	free /friː/	**ilmainen**
	competition /kɑːmpɪˈtɪʃn/	**kilpailu**
	based on /beɪst/	perustuen
	specialty (AmE) /speʃlti/	erityisala
	medical school	lääketieteellinen tiedekunta
	elite /eɪˈliːt/	elitistinen; eliitti
	status /steɪtəs/	**asema; arvostus**
	less-pressured /les preʃərd/	vapaampi, vähemmän paineita sisältävä
	enroll /ɪnˈroul/	merkitä koulun kirjoihin; kirjoittautua
	toddler /tɑːdlər/	taapero, tenava
	academically oriented /orientɪd/	akateemisesti suuntautunut
	preschool /priːskuːl/	päiväkoti (2–5v) (AmE)
	first-grader /fɜːrstgreɪdər/	ensiluokkalainen

Text 5 Never forget

KickStart

	dictionary /dɪkʃənri/	sanakirja
	definition /defəˈnɪʃn/	**määritelmä**
	band /bænd/	**vyö; nauha**
	certificate /səˈtɪfɪkət/	**todistus**
	secondary /sekəndri/	**keskiasteen; toissijainen**
	decision /dɪˈsɪʒn/	**päätös**
	protection /prəˈtekʃn/	**suoja; turva**
	drown /draun/	hukkua
*	pay attention to sth /əˈtenʃn/	kiinnittää huomiota jhk

Text

	giant /dʒaɪənt/	jättiläinen; jättiläis-
	conveyor belt /kənˈveɪə/	liukuhihna
	product /prodʌkt/	**tuote**
	continually /kənˈtɪnjuəli/	jatkuvasti
	process /prəuses/	jalostaa; käsitellä
	nursery school /nɜːsri/	lastentarha (BrE)
	primary school /praɪmri/	alakoulu (BrE)
	GCSE = General Certificate of Secondary Education	perusasteen päättökoe (BrE)
	secondary school /sekəndri/	yläkoulu (BrE)
	sixth-form college	lukio (BrE)
	A level /eɪ levl/	ylioppilaskoe (BrE)
	grade /greɪd/	**arvosana**
	degree /dɪˈgriː/	**yliopistotutkinto**

Text 6 The Curious Incident of the Dog in the Night-time

KickStart

	subject /sʌbdʒɪkt/	**oppiaine; aihe**
	curriculum, (pl) curricula /kəˈrɪkjələm/	**opetussuunnitelma**
	practical /præktɪkl/	**käytännöllinen; käytännön**
	skill /skɪl/	**taito**
	according to sth /əˈkɔːdɪŋ/	jnk **mukaan**
	further education /fɜːðə/	jatko-opiskelu
	adopt /əˈdopt/	**omaksua**
	learning difficulty	oppimisvaikeus
	support /səˈpɔːt/	**tuki**
	ethics /eθɪks/	elämänkatsomustieto
	guidance counselling /gaɪdns kaunslɪŋ/	opinto-ohjaus
	health education /helθ/	terveystieto
	home economics	kotitalous
	ICT /aɪ siː ˈtiː/	tieto- ja viestintätekniikka
	social studies /səuʃl stʌdiːz/	yhteiskuntaoppi

Text

	curious /kjuərɪəs/	**outo, kummallinen; utelias**
	incident /ɪnsədnt/	**tapaus**
	mystery novel /mɪstri/	jännitysromaani
	like no other	vertaansa vailla
	detective /dɪˈtektɪv/	**salapoliisi**
	narrator /nəˈreɪtə/	kertoja
	Asperger's Syndrome	Aspergerin syndrooma
	a great deal	hyvin paljon
	maths (BrE) /mæθs/	**matematiikka**
	human being /hjuːmən biːɪŋ/	**ihminen**
	pattern /pætn/	**kaava; malli**
*	be touched /tʌtʃt/	tulla kosketetuksi
	far, farther, farthest /fɑː fɑːðə fɑːðəst/	**kauas**
	own /əun/	**oma**
	on his own	itsekseen
	neighbour (BrE) /neɪbə/	**naapuri**
	murder /mɜːdə/	murhata
*	set out	lähteä matkaan
	terrifying /terəfaɪ ɪŋ/	kamala, pelottava, kauhistuttava
	journey /dʒɜːni/	**matka**
*	set out on a journey	lähteä matkalle
	upside down /ʌpsaɪd daun/	ylösalaisin
	except /ɪkˈsept/	**paitsi** (että)
*	**mean**, meant, meant /miːn, ment/	**tarkoittaa; merkitä**
*	be not meant	ei pidä/kuulu
	learning difficulty /lɜːnɪŋ dɪfɪklti/	oppimisvaikeus
	French /frentʃ/	ranskan kieli; ranskalainen

Text-based vocabulary

* have special needs /speʃl niːdz/ olla erityis(oppilas) / erityistarpeita
relativity /relə'tɪvəti/ suhteellisuus
Relativity (theory of r.) suhteellisuusteoria
packet /pækət/ **paketti, pakkaus**
artificial /ɑːtə'fɪʃl/ **keino(tekoinen)**
sweetening /swiːtnɪŋ/ makeutus
* **wear**, wore, worn /weə wɔː wɔːn/ **käyttää, olla yllä**
beige-coloured /beɪʒ kʌləd/ beigenvärinen
hearing aid /hɪərɪŋ eɪd/ kuulolaite
sth gives a headache /hedeɪk/ jstak saa päänsäryn
borrow /borəu/ **ottaa lainaksi, lainata**
none /nʌn/ **ei kukaan**
used to (do) /juːst/ (teki) **ennen, oli tapana** (tehdä)
spaz (spastic) /spæz/ CP-vammainen (alatyyli)
crip (cripple) /krɪp/ fyysisesti vammainen (alatyyli)
mong (mongol) /moŋ/ Downin syndroomaa sairastava (alatyyli)
nasty /nɑːsti/ **tuhma**
* get off nousta pois
* take notice of sth /nəutɪs/ välittää jstak, kiinnittää huomiota jhk
stick /stɪk/ keppi, tikku
* **break**, broke, broken /breɪk, brəuk, brəukən/ **murtaa; rikkoa**
bone /bəun/ **luu**
Swiss /swɪs/ sveitsiläinen
Swiss Army Knife Sveitsin armeijan veitsi
* **hit**, hit, hit /hɪt/ **lyödä**
self-defence /selfdɪ'fens/ itsepuolustus
* go to prison /prɪzn/ joutua vankilaan
prove /pruːv/ **osoittaa; todistaa**
A level (BrE) /eɪ levl/ lukion päättökoe
* take one's A levels (BrE) suorittaa ylioppilaskoe
grade /greɪd/ **arvosana**
A grade kiitettävä arvosana
headmistress /hed'mɪstrəs/ rehtori (nainen)
at first aluksi, ensin
facilities /fə'sɪlətiːz/ **edellytykset; tilat; välineet**
* sit A levels (BrE) tehdä ylioppilaskoetta
argument /ɑːgjəmənt/ **kiista, riita**
cross /krɔs/ **vihainen; ärtynyt**
* get cross ärtyä
treat /triːt/ **kohdella**
differently from /dɪfrəntli/ eri tavoin kuin
precedent /presədnt/ ennakkotapaus
* set a precedent toimia ennakkotapauksena
office /ofəs/ **toimisto, kanslia**
crap enough deal riittävän paskamainen kohtelu (alatyyli)
shit on paskoa, sättiä (alatyyli)
height /haɪt/ **korkeus**
at some later point joskus myöhemmin
on their own keskenään
embarrassed /ɪm'bærəst/ vaivautunut, nolo
in front of sb/sth jkn/jnk edessä
member /membə/ **jäsen**
staff /stɑːf/ **henkilökunta**
look after huolehtia, valvoa
separate /seprət/ **eri, erillinen**
* **pay**, paid, paid /peɪ, peɪd/ **maksaa**
* take no for an answer suostua kieltävään vastaukseen
* **ring**, rang, rung /rɪŋ, ræŋ, rʌŋ/ **soittaa; soida**
reverend /revrənd/ pastori
invigilator /ɪn'vɪdʒəleɪtə/ valvoja
further maths pitkä matematiikka
physics /fɪzɪks/ fysiikka
university /juːnə'vəːsɪti/ **yliopisto**
as well myös(kin)
kiddo (= kid) /kɪdəu/ penska (puhek.)
arsehole /ɑːshəul/ peräaukko (alatyyli)
degree /dɪ'griː/ **yliopistotutkinto**
earn /ɜːn/ **ansaita**
cook a meal /miːl/ valmistaa ateria
clothes /kləuðz/ **vaatteet**
marry sb /mæri/ **mennä naimisiin** jnk kanssa
* have company /kʌmpni/ olla seuraa

About the author

career /kə'rɪə/ **ura**
illustrator /ɪləstreɪtə/ kuvittaja
cartoonist /kɑː'tuːnɪst/ sarjakuvapiirtäjä
create /krɪ'eɪt/ **luoda**
series (pl series) /sɪəriːz/ **sarja**
publish /pʌblɪʃ/ **julkaista**
illustrate /ɪləstreɪt/ **kuvittaa**
adult /ædʌlt/ **aikuinen**
several /sevrəl/ **usea, useat**
award /ə'wɔːd/ **palkinto**
the Commonwealth /komənwelθ/ Kansainyhteisö
apart from /ə'pɑːt/ sen lisäksi, että
marathon /mærəθn/ maratoni, pitkänmatkan-
canoeing /kə'nuːɪŋ/ melonta
* put it ilmaista asia
various /veərɪəs/ **monia; eri**
masochistic /mæsəkɪztɪk/ masokistinen
sports activity /æk'tɪvɪti/ urheilulaji

Text 7 Ireland & Co

co(mpany) /kəu/ seura; yhtiö
& Co = and Co ja kumppanit

KickStart

describe /dɪ'skraɪb/ **kuvailla**
recent /riːsnt/ **äskeinen; viimeaikainen**
in recent years viime vuosina
general /dʒenrəl/ **yleinen; tavallinen**
in general yleensä, tavallisesti

bit /bɪt/ **murunen; pala**
bit of information tieto
alternative /ɔːlˈtɜːnətɪv **vaihtoehto**
* be made up of sth muodostua jstak
republic /rɪˈpʌblɪk/ **tasavalta**
cover /kʌvə/ **kattaa; peittää**
a sixth /sɪksθ/ yksi kuudesosa
the United Kingdom (Ison-Britannian ja Pohjois-Irlannin) Yhdistynyt kuningaskunta

population /popjuleɪʃn/ **väestö; väkiluku**
as a whole kokonaisuudessaan
popular /popjulə/ **suosittu**
destination /destɪneɪʃn/ kohde; määränpää
despite sth /dɪˈspaɪt/ **huolimatta** jstak
web /web/ **verkko; räpylä**
webbed foot räpyläjalka
the very reason se nimenomainen syy
ruby /ruːbi/ rubiini; rubiininpunainen
emerald /emrəld/ smaragdi; smaragdinvihreä
pearl /pɜːl/ helmi; helmi-
roll /rəul/ **vieriä, pyöriä; kumpuilla**
rolling hills kumpuileva maasto
craic (IrE) /kræk/ hauskanpito
mixture /mɪkstʃə/ **sekoitus**
* be linked with sth yhdistää jhk
Guinness /gɪnəs/ irlantilainen olutmerkki
velvety /velvɪti/ samettinen
creamy /kriːmi/ kermamainen; pehmeä, täyteläinen

head /hed/ **pää; pinnalle noussut vaahto**
symbolize /sɪmbəlaɪz/ olla jnk symboli
accordion /əˈkɔːdiən/ harmonikka
bagpipes /bægpaɪps/ säkkipilli
harp /hɑːp/ harppu
bless /bles/ **siunata**
* be blessed with sth olla siunattu jllak
characteristic /kærɪktəˈrɪstɪk/ **ominaispiirre, tunnusmerkki**
gift /gɪft/ **lahja**
gab /gæb/ puhuminen (puhek.)
the gift of the gab hyvät puhelahjat
reference to sth /refrəns/ **viittaus** jhk
date back to sth /deɪt/ **olla peräisin** jltak ajalta
century /sentʃəri/ **vuosisata**
the fifteenth century 1400-luku
annual /ænjuəl/ **vuotuinen; jokavuotinen**
celebration /selɪbreɪʃn/ **juhliminen; juhla**
saint /seɪnt/ pyhimys
commemorate /kəˈmemәreɪt/ kunnioittaa jkn muistoa
patron /peɪtrən/ suojelija; (kanta-)asiakas
patron saint suojeluspyhimys
introduction to sth /ɪntrəˈdʌkʃn/ **johdanto, esittely** jhk
a host of sth /houst/ joukko jtak
newcomer /njuːkʌmə/ vastatullut, tulokas
perfection /pəˈfekʃn/ täydellisyys
play to perfection esittää mestarillisesti

Text

known for sth /nəun/ **tunnettu** jstak
booming /buːmɪŋ/ kukoistava
landscape /lændskeɪp/ **maisema**
opportunity /opəˈtjuːnɪti/ **tilaisuus; mahdollisuus**
insider /ɪnˈsaɪdə/ asioista perillä oleva henkilö, sisäpiiriläinen

view /vjuː/ **näkemys, mielipide; näkymä**
turn down /tɜːn daun/ hylätä; torjua
offer /ofə/ **tarjous**
IT = Information Technology tietotekniikka
the Atlantic /ætˈlæntɪk/ Atlantin valtameri
* be out of one's mind olla järjiltään
pass up /pɑːs/ päästää käsistään
chance /tʃɑːns/ **tilaisuus**
Silicon Valley /sɪlɪkn væli/ Piilaakso, tietotekniikka-yritysten keskittymä Kaliforniassa
* get one's head around käsittää, ymmärtää
drizzle /drɪzl/ tihkusade
* **quit**, quit, quit(ted) /kwɪt/ **lopettaa; sanoutua irti**
heartbeat /hɑːtbiːt/ sydämenlyönti
in a heartbeat välittömästi
workwise /wɜːkwaɪs/ työn suhteen; mitä työelämään tulee

reckon /rekən/ **arvella**
standard of living /stændəd ov lɪvɪŋ/ elintaso

minute /mɪnɪt/ **minuutti; hetki**
at the minute tällä hetkellä, juuri nyt
achieve /əˈtʃiːv/ **saavuttaa**
sector /sektə/ **sektori; ala**
strength /streŋθ/ **vahvuus**
* go from strength to strength vahvistua jatkuvasti
unemployment /ʌnɪmˈplɔɪmənt/ **työttömyys**
income tax /ɪŋkʌm tæks/ tulovero
competition for sth /kompɪˈtɪʃn/ **kilpailu** jstak

colleague /koliːg/ **työtoveri**
collar /kolə/ **kaulus**
* get hot under the collar kiivastua
migrant /maɪgrənt/ maahanmuuttaja; siirto-
* **steal**, stole, stolen /stiːl stəul stəulən/ **varastaa**

second /sekənd/ **sekunti; hetki**
for a second hetkeksi; hetkeäkään
lifeblood /laɪfblʌd/ elinehto; sydänveri
economy /ɪˈkonəmi/ **talous(elämä)**
* get one's hands dirty tehdä vähemmän haluttuja töitä

labour /leɪbə/ **työ; työvoima**
labour shortage /leɪbə ʃɔːtɪdʒ/ työvoimapula
field /fiːld/ **ala**
if it wasn't for them ilman heitä
would do well kannattaisi

Text-based vocabulary

	emigration /emɪgreɪʃn/	maastamuutto, siirtolaisuus
	whine about sth /waɪn/	valittaa, ruikuttaa jstak
	foreigner /forɪnə/	ulkomaalainen
	muscle in on sth /mʌsl/	tunkeutua jhk
	immigrant /ɪmɪgrənt/	maahanmuuttaja
	eighteen months	1½ vuotta
	currently /kʌrəntli/	**tällä hetkellä**
*	be employed by a firm	työskennellä yrityksessä
	construction /kən'strʌkʃn/	**rakentaminen; rakennusala**
	suppose /sə'pəuz/	**olettaa**
	rub off on sb /rʌb/	tarttua jkhun
*	be out of work	olla työtön
	arrive /ə'raɪv/	**saapua**
*	be employed	työskennellä, olla palkattuna
	short-term /ʃɔːt tɜːm/	lyhytaikainen
	contract /kontrækt/	**sopimus**
	short-term contract	pätkätyö
	trade /treɪd/	**ala; ammatti**
	job security /dʒob sɪ'kjuərɪti/	varmuus työn jatkuvuudesta
	grand /grænd/	**suuri; erinomainen** (erit. IrE)
*	have trouble doing sth	olla vaikeuksia jnk tekemisessä
	overtime /əuvətaɪm/	**ylityö**
*	be laid off	tulla lomautetuksi
	walk into a job	saada vaivatta työpaikka
	Czech /tʃek/	tšekki; tšekkiläinen
	Lithuanian /lɪθju'eɪnɪən/	liettualainen
	co-worker /kəu'wɜːkə/	työtoveri
	mind you /maɪnd juː/	on myönnettävä; tosin
	employer /ɪm'plɔɪə/	**työnantaja**
*	be quick to do sth	olla kärkäs tekemään jtak
*	take advantage of sth	käyttää jtak hyväksi
	poor English skills	heikko englannin taito
	lack of sth /læk/	jkn **puute**
	knowledge /nolɪdʒ/	**tieto, tiedot**
	Irish /aɪərɪʃ/	irlantilainen
	labour law /leɪbə lɔː/	työlainsäädäntö
	foreign /forɪn/	**ulkomainen; vieras**
	wage /weɪdʒ/	**palkka**
	level /levl/	**taso**
	fire /faɪə/	**irtisanoa, antaa potkut**
	step out of line	poiketa ruodusta
	Polish /pəulɪʃ/	puolalainen; puolan kieli
	plumber /plʌmə/	putkiasentaja
*	take (a morning) off	pitää (aamu) vapaata
	funeral /fjuːnrəl/	**hautajaiset**
	right /raɪt/	**oikeus**
	join sth /dʒɔɪn/	**liittyä** jhk
	trade union /treɪd juːnjən/	ammattiyhdistys
*	be hired /haɪəd/	saada työpaikka
	exploit /ɪk'splɔɪt/	**riistää; käyttää hyväkseen**
	citizen /sɪtɪzn/	**kansalainen; asukas**
	second-class	toisen luokan; alempiarvoinen
	translate from sth /træns'leɪt/	**kääntää** jstak kielestä
	Celtic /keltɪk/	kelttiläinen (asukkaita esim. Irlannissa, Walesissa, Skotlannissa ja Bretagnessa)
	fairytale /feəriteɪl/	satu
	once upon a time	olipa kerran; aikoinaan
	national /næʃnəl/	**kansallinen**
	self-esteem /selfɪ'stiːm/	itsetunto, itseluottamus
	can't wait	malttaa tuskin odottaa
	emigrate /emɪgreɪt/	muuttaa maasta
	search /sɜːtʃ/	**etsintä**
	in search of sth	etsiessään
	prospect /prospect/	**tulevaisuudennäkymä; mahdollisuus**
	work prospects	työnäkymät
	abroad /ə'brɔːd/	**ulkomailla; ulkomaille**
	decade /dekeɪd/	**vuosikymmen**
*	be transformed into sth	muuttua jksik
	similarity /sɪmɪ'lærɪti/	**samankaltaisuus; samanlaisuus**
	fast-growing /fɑːstgrəuɪŋ/	nopeasti kasvava
	Asian /eɪʃn/	aasialainen
	claim /kleɪm/	**väittää**
	rags to riches story	muuttuminen rutiköyhästä upporikkaaksi
*	be due to sth	johtua jstak
	financial /fɪ'nænʃl/	**rahallinen, taloudellinen**
	support /sə'pɔːt/	**tuki**
	receive /rɪ'siːv/	**saada; vastaanottaa**
	Brussels /brʌslz/	Bryssel
	Greece /kriːs/	Kreikka
	receiving end	saava osapuoli
	generous /dʒenrəs/	**antelias; runsas; jalo**
	handout /hændaut/	almu
	success /sək'ses/	**menestys**
*	be thanks to sth/sb	olla jnk ansiota
	winning /wɪnɪŋ/	voittoisa, voitokas
	combination /kombɪ'neɪʃn/	**yhdistelmä**
	factor /fæktə/	**tekijä**
	first and foremost	kaikkein ensimmäiseksi
	education /edju'keɪʃn/	**koulutus**
	government /gʌvmənt/	**hallitus, valtio**
	invest in sth /ɪn'vest/	**investoida, laittaa rahaa** jhk
	heavily /hevɪli/	**runsaasti; voimakkaasti**
	in turn /tɜːn/	vuorostaan
	encourage /ɪn'kʌrɪdʒ/	**rohkaista**
*	go on to sth	jatkaa jhk
	academic /ækə'demɪk/	**akateeminen; yliopistollinen**
	technical /teknɪkl/	**teknillinen**
	vocational /vəu'keɪʃnəl/	ammatillinen
	ICT = Information and Communication Technology /ai siː tiː/	tieto- ja viestintätekniikka
	engineering /endʒɪ'nɪərɪŋ/	**insinööritieteet**
	business studies /bɪznɪs stʌdiːz/	kaupallinen ala
	the very areas	ne nimenomaiset alat
	demand for sth /dɪ'mɑːnd/	**kysyntä** jllek
	addition /ə'dɪʃn/	**lisäys**
	in addition	lisäksi

	enter sth /entə/	**astua** (sisään) jhk
	workforce /wɜːkfɔːs/	työvoima
	unlike /ʌnˈlaɪk/	**toisin kuin**
	the rest of sth	loput jstk
	vast /vɑːst/	**laaja**
	majority /məˈdʒɒrɪti/	**enemmistö**
	look forward to sth	odottaa innokkaasti jtak
	retire /rɪˈtaɪə/	**jäädä eläkkeelle**
*	be happy to do sth	tehdä mielellään jtak
*	give a warm welcome to sb	ottaa jku lämpimästi vastaan
	suffer from sth /sʌfə/	**kärsiä** jstak
	brain drain /breɪn dreɪn/	koulutetun työvoiman muutto maasta, aivovuoto
	magnet /mægnɪt/	magneetti; vetonaula
	international /ɪntəˈnæʃnəl/	**kansainvälinen**
*	fall over oneself	tehdä kaikkensa
	mecca /mekə/	mekka
	ingredient /ɪnˈgriːdiənt/	tekijä; aines(osa)
	happy ending	onnellinen loppu

Text 8 Where Rainbows End

KickStart

	extract /ekstrækt/	ote
	impression /ɪmˈpreʃn/	**vaikutelma**
	novel /novl/	**romaani**
	cover /kʌvə/	**kansi**
	author /ɔːθə/	**kirjailija**
	plot summary /sʌməri/	juoniselostus
	predict /prɪˈdɪkt/	**ennustaa**
	for pleasure /pleʒə/	huvikseen, nautinnokseen

About the author

	former /fɔːmə/	**entinen**
	Prime Minister /praɪm mɪnɪstə/	pääministeri
	publish /pʌblɪʃ/	**julkaista**
	chick /tʃɪk/	nuori nainen; kananpoika; tipu
	lit(erature) /lɪtrətʃə/	**kirjallisuus**
	chick lit	nuorten naisten elämää kuvaava kirjallisuus
	bestseller /bestselə/	menekkiteos
	rainbow /reɪnbəu/	sateenkaari
	top	olla jnk yläpäässä
	cope with sth /kəup/	**selvitä** jstak
	process /prəuses/	**tapahtumasarja**
	enjoyable /ɪnˈdʒɔɪəbl/	**nautittava; hauska**

Plot summary

	separate /sepəreɪt/	**erottaa toisistaan**
	devasted /devəsteɪtɪd/	järkyttynyt; musertunut
	survive /səˈvaɪv/	**selvitä** jstak**; kestää jtak**
	the passing years /pɑːsɪŋ/	vaihtuvat vuodet
	instant /ɪnstənt/	**välitön; pika-**
	message /mesidʒ/	**viesti**
	instant message	msn-viesti
	character /kærɪktə/	**henkilöhahmo**

Text

	extract /ekstrækt/	ote
	novel /novl/	**romaani**
	twenty-something	yli 20-vuotias
	single mum /sɪŋgl/	yksinhuoltajaäiti
	secretary /sekrɪtri/	**sihteeri**
	paperclip /peɪpəklɪp/	klemmari
	factory /fæktri/	**tehdas**
	bored with sth /bɔːd/	**kyllästynyt** jhk
	dissatisfied with sth /dɪˈsætɪsfaid/	tyytymätön jhk
	lifelong	elinikäinen
*	get fed up with sth	kyllästyä jhk
	harass /həˈræs/	häiritä; ahdistaa
*	take action /ækʃn/	toimia
	support /səˈpɔːt/	**tukea**
	workmate /wɜːkmeɪt/	työtoveri
	decision /dɪˈsɪʒn/	**päätös**
*	make one's dream come true	toteuttaa unelmansa
	require /rɪˈkwaɪə/	**tarvita; vaatia**
	service /sɜːvɪs/	**palvelus; palvelu**
	contract /kontrækt/	**sopimus**
	therefore /ðeəfɔː/	**siksi, sen vuoksi**
	renewal /rɪˈnjuːəl/	uusiminen
*	be up for renewal	uusia / olla uusimassa
	previously /priːviəsli/	**aikaisemmin**
	discuss sth	**keskustella** jstak
*	be entitled to sth /ɪnˈtaɪtld/	olla oikeutettu jhk
	remain /rɪˈmeɪn/	**jäädä**
	employee /ɪmˈplɔɪiː/	**työntekijä**
	over the past few years	muutaman viime vuoden aikana
	wish sb luck	toivottaa jllek onnea
	sincere /sɪnˈsɪə/	vilpitön, rehellinen
	Yours sincerely	Teidän..; Kunnioittavasti

	instant /ɪnstənt/	**välitön; pika-**
	message /mesidʒ/	**viesti**
	instant message	msn-viesti
	fax /fæks/	faksata
	seeing (that) /siːɪŋ/	ottaen huomioon että; koska
	realise (BrE) /rɪəlaɪz/	**tajuta**
*	go down in history	päästä historiankirjoihin
	randy /rændi/	rietas (BrE) (puhek.)
*	tell sb to eff off	käskeä jkta häipymään (alatyyli)
*	be fired	saada potkut
	in vain /veɪn/	turhaan
	apply for sth /əplaɪ/	**hakea paikkaa**
	slight /slaɪt/	**vähäinen, pieni**
	obsession with sth /əbˈseʃn/	pakkomielle jstak
*	**run**, ran, run /rʌn ræn rʌn/	**pitää; johtaa; hoitaa; juosta**
	achieve /əˈtʃiːv/	**saavuttaa**
	perhaps /pəˈhæps/	**ehkä**
	huge /hjuːdʒ/	**valtava**

furniture /fɜːnɪtʃə/ **huonekalut**
oversized /əuvə'saɪzd/ ylisuuri
vase /vɑːz/ maljakko
couch /kautʃ/ sohva
Alice in Wonderland Liisa Ihmemaassa
lobby /lobi/ eteisaula
at least /liːst/ ainakin; vähintään
had better do sth olisi parasta tehdä jtak
CV (curriculum vitae) /siːviː/ ansioluettelo
starve /stɑːv/ **nähdä nälkää**
starve to death kuolla nälkään
crappy /kræpi/ surkea (alatyyli)
impressive /ɪm'presɪv/ **vaikuttava**
attachment /ə'tætʃmənt/ liitetiedosto
attach /ə'tætʃ/ **liittää**
document /dokjumənt/ **asiakirja**
* be over sth tarkastaa jk
practically /præktɪkli/ **käytännöllisesti katsoen; melkein**

fix /fɪks/ **korjata**
grammar /græmə/ **kielioppi**
spelling /spelɪŋ/ **oikeinkirjoitus**
no = know tietää (huom. sana kirjoitettu väärin tekstissä)

by the way muuten
phrase /freɪz/ ilmaista; sanoa
difficulty /dɪfɪklti/ **vaikeus**
full-time **täysipäiväinen**
personal /pɜːsnəl/ **henkilökohtainen; yksityinen**
successful /sək'sesfl/ **menestyvä**
businessman /bɪznɪsmən/ liikemies
alter /ɔːltə/ **muuttaa**
day after day päivästä toiseen
incredible /ɪn'kredɪbl/ **uskomaton**
shattered /ʃætəd/ uupunut; järkyttynyt
collapse /kə'læps/ **lysähtää kokoon; sortua, romahtaa**

barely /beəli/ tuskin
* take care of sth pitää huolta jstak
never mind puhumattakaan
underestimate /ʌndər'estɪmeɪt/ aliarvioida
play down vähätellä
interview /ɪntəvjuː/ **haastattelu**
* keep one's head held high pitää pää pystyssä
confident /kɔnfɪdnt/ **itsevarma; luottavainen**
ability /ə'bɪlɪti/ **kyky; taito**
except /ɪk'sept/ **paitsi**
group project /prodʒekt/ ryhmätyö
insist on doing sth /ɪn'sɪst/ **haluta välttämättä tehdä** jtak
art class /ɑːt klɑːs/ kuvaamataidontunti
end up doing sth päätyä tekemään jtak
protest /prəutest/ vastalause, protesti
in protest (against sth) vastalauseena (jllek)
smart /smɑːt/ **terävä; älykäs**
intelligent /ɪn'telɪdʒnt/ **älykäs**
disease /dɪ'ziːz/ **sairaus; tauti**
coronary disease /korənri/ sepelvaltimotauti
hire /haɪə/ **palkata**
suggest /sə'dʒest/ **ehdottaa**
add /æd/ **lisätä**
college /kolidʒ/ **yliopisto** (AmE)
* go for sth tavoitella, pyrkiä jhk
* get on with sth edistyä; tulla toimeen

Text 9 Reality bites

KickStart

occupation /okju'peɪʃn/ **työ; ammatti**
brainstorm /breɪnstɔːm/ ideoida
lawyer /lɔːjə/ **asianajaja; lakimies**
cosmetologist /kozme'tolədʒɪst/ kosmetologi
astronaut /æstrənɔːt/ astronautti
psychologist /saɪ'kolədʒɪst/ psykologi
pathologist /pə'θolədʒɪst/ patologi
au pair /əu'peə/ au pair; lastenhoitaja
chef /ʃef/ kokki

Text

reality /ri'ælɪti/ **todellisuus**
* **bite**, bit, bitten/bit /baɪt bɪt bɪtn/ **purra; vaivata, harmittaa**
bite **puraisu; välipala; ote**
* take a look at sth katsoa, vilkaista jtak
current /kʌrənt/ **ajankohtainen**
issue /ɪʃuː/ kysymys; asia
employment /ɪm'plɔɪmənt/ **työllisyys**
taste /teɪst/ **maistiainen; maku**
compare with sth /kəm'peə/ **verrata** jhk; **vastata** jtak
expectation /ekspek'teɪʃn/ **odotus; toive**
* make notes tehdä muistiinpanoja
brief /briːf/ **lyhyt**
heading /hedɪŋ/ otsikko
chart /tʃɑːt/ **taulukko**
education /edju'keɪʃn/ **koulutus**
improve /ɪm'pruːv/ **parantua**
by leaps and bounds pitkin harppauksin
atmosphere /ætməsfɪə/ **ilmapiiri, tunnelma**
camaraderie /kæmə'rɑːderi/ toveruus

Text 10 Look who's talking!

KickStart

work experience placement /pleɪsmənt/ työharjoittelu
attend sth /ə'tend/ **olla läsnä** jssak; **ottaa osaa** jhk
avoid /ə'vɔɪd/ **välttää**
prepare oneself /prɪ'peə/ **valmistautua**
interact /intər'ækt/ olla vuorovaikutuksessa
command of sth /kə'mɑːnd/ jnk **hallinta; taidot** jssak

Text

resources /rɪ'zɔːsiːz/ **voimavarat**
manager /mænɪdʒə/ **johtaja**

human resources manager henkilöstöjohtaja
investment /ɪnvestmənt/ **sijoitus**
investment bank sijoituspankki
assistant /ə'sɪstnt/ **apulainen, assistentti, sihteeri**
applicant /æplɪkənt/ (paikan)hakija
front-desk job asiakaspalvelutehtävä
reach /ri:tʃ/ **saavuttaa**
agreement /ə'gri:mənt/ **sopimus; yksimielisyys**
reach agreement päästä yksimielisyyteen
candidate /kændɪdɪt/ **ehdokas; hakija**
suitable /su:təbl/ **sopiva, sovelias**
blunt /blʌnt/ suorasukainen
suited to sth /su:tɪd/ sopiva jhk
beauty salon /bju:ti sælon/ kauneushoitola
nail /neɪl/ **kynsi**
for one thing ensiksikin
extension /ɪk'stenʃn/ **pidennys, jatke**
nail extension rakennekynsi
* give sb the creeps /kri:ps/ karmia jnk selkäpiitä
visitor /vɪzɪtə/ **vieras; kävijä**
greet /gri:t/ tervehtiä
first thing in the morning heti aamutuimaan
qualified /kwolɪfɑɪd/ pätevä
manage /mænɪdʒ/ **onnistua; selviytyä**
pick up /pɪk/ nostaa; poimia
pick up the phone vastata puhelimeen
claw /klɔ:/ (eläimen) kynsi
rule out /ru:l/ sulkea pois
on account of sth /əkaunt/ jnk perusteella
appropriate /ə'prəupriət/ **sopiva, sovelias**
dressed /drest/ pukeutunut
occasion /ə'keɪʒn/ **tilaisuus, tilanne**
turn up for sth /tɜ:n/ ilmaantua jhk
low-cut /ləu kʌt/ syvään uurrettu
top **toppi; yläosa**
in case /keɪs/ siinä tapauksessa, että; mikäli
boil /bɔɪl/ **kiehua**
boiling hot paahtavan kuuma
add /æd/ **lisätä**
insult /insʌlt/ loukkaus
injury /ɪndʒəri/ **vahinko; vamma**
add insult to injury pahentaa tilannetta
weird /wɪəd/ **outo**
tattoo /tə'tu:/ tatuoida; tatuointi
wrist /rɪst/ ranne
impression /ɪm'preʃn/ **vaikutelma**
customer /kʌstəmə/ **asiakas**
customer service asiakaspalvelu
realize /rɪəlaɪz/ **tajuta, käsittää**
ridiculous /rɪ'dɪkjuləs/ **naurettava**
retire /rɪ'taɪə/ **jäädä eläkkeelle**
covered in sth /kʌvəd/ peitettynä jllak; täynnä jtak
* give thought to sth ajatella jtak
pension /penʃn/ **eläke**
pension plan eläkejärjestely
interviewee /intəvju'i:/ haastateltava

* come across as sth vaikuttaa/näyttää/tuntua jltak
articulate /ɑ:tɪkjulɪt/ hyvin ajatuksensa ilmaiseva
competent /kompɪtənt/ kykenevä; pätevä
sense of humour /hju:mə/ huumorintaju
revealing /rɪ'vi:lɪŋ/ paljastava
a piece of clothing /kləuðɪŋ/ vaate
in sight /saɪt/ näkyvissä
admirable /ædmrəbl/ ihailtava
CV (curriculum vitae) /si:vi:/ ansioluettelo
desire /dɪ'zaɪə/ haluta, toivoa
* leave sth to be desired jättää toivomisen varaa
A level /eɪ levl/ lukion päättökoe (BrE)
grade /greɪd/ **arvosana**
grade A ylin arvosana
bilingual /baɪ'lɪŋgwəl/ kaksikielinen
command of sth /kə'mɑ:nd/ jnk **hallinta; taidot** jssak
overqualified /əuvəkwolɪfɑɪd/ ylipätevä
position /pə'zɪʃn/ **(työ)paikka, asema**
pity /pɪti/ **sääli**
bother /boðə/ **vaivautua, viitsiä**
* run over sth käydä jtak läpi
spell-checker /tʃekə/ oikeinkirjoituksen tarkistus-ohjelma
application /æplɪ'keɪʃn/ **hakemus**
nit-pick syynätä; arvostella pikkuasioista
according to sth/sb /ə'kɔ:dɪŋ/ jnk **mukaan**
covering letter (BrE) saatekirje
unfortunate /ʌn'fɔ:tʃnət/ **valitettava; huono-onninen**
spelling mistake oikeinkirjoitusvirhe
error /erə/ **virhe; erehdys**
typing error näppäilyvirhe
* **catch**, caught, caught /kætʃ kɔ:t/ **saada kiinni**
besides /bɪ'saɪdz/ sitä paitsi; sen lisäksi
apply for sth /əplaɪ/ **hakea** jtak **paikkaa**
* go in for sth innostua jstak; harrastaa jtak; osallistua jhk
spelling bee /bi:/ tavauskilpailu
interpersonal /intə'pɜ:snəl/ ihmistenvälinen
interpersonal skills vuorovaikutustaidot
as far as sb is concerned /kən'sɜ:nd/ mitä jkhun tulee
remain /rɪ'meɪn/ **jäädä**
that remains to be seen jää nähtäväksi
at any rate joka tapauksessa
punctuality /pʌŋktʃu'ælɪti/ täsmällisyys
few and far between harvassa
sociable /səuʃəbl/ seurallinen
arrogant /ærəgənt/ ylimielinen
self-centred /selfsentəd/ itsekeskeinen
long-winded /loŋwɪndɪd/ pitkäveteinen
bang on about sth /bæŋ/ jauhaa samaa asiaa
strength /streŋθ/ **vahvuus**
achievement /ə'tʃi:vmənt/ **saavutus**
bored with sth /bɔ:d/ **kyllästynyt** jhk
stiff /stɪf/ **jäykkä**

Text-based vocabulary

	bored stiff	umpikyllästynyt
	in their right mind	täysissä järjissään
	parachuting /pærəʃuːtɪŋ/	laskuvarjohyppääminen
	bungee jumping /bʌndʒɪ/	benji-hyppy
	hang-gliding /hæŋ glaɪdɪŋ/	riippuliito
	interest /ɪntrəst/	**mielenkiinnon kohde, harrastus**
	sick leave /sɪk liːv/	sairasloma
	leg /leg/	**sääri**
	plaster /plɑːstə/	side, sidos; laastari (BrE)
	in plaster	kipsissä
	within /wɪð'ɪn/	**kuluessa**
	hire /haɪə/	**palkata; vuokrata**
	energetic /enə'dʒetɪk/	energinen, tarmokas
	initiative /ɪ'nɪʃətɪv/	**aloitekyky**
*	be bound to do sth /baund/	**varmasti tehdä** jtak
	rub /rʌb/	**hangata; hieroa**
	rub sb up the wrong way	ärsyttää jtak
	include /in'kluːd/	**sisältää; laskea mukaan**
	staff /stɑːf/	**henkilökunta**
	disregard sth /dɪsrɪ'gɑːd/	olla välittämättä jstak
	enthusiastic /ɪnθjuːzɪ'æstɪk/	**innostunut**
	background /bækgraund/	**tausta**
	salary /sæləri/	**(kuukausi)palkka**
	fringe benefit /frɪndʒ benɪfɪt/	luontaisetu
	prospect /prospekt/	**tulevaisuudennäkymä; mahdollisuudet**
	promotion /prə'məuʃn/	**ylennys**
	ambitious /æm'bɪʃəs/	kunnianhimoinen
	ladder /lædə/	**tikapuut**
	career /kə'rɪə/	**ura**
	move up the career ladder	edetä uralla
*	take a leaf out of sb's book	ottaa jku esikuvaksi
	exactly /ig'zæktli/	**täsmälleen**
*	be in line for sth	olla ehdolla jhk
	CEO (chief executive officer) /siː iː 'əu/	pääjohtaja
	detect /dɪ'tekt/	**havaita**
	envious /enviəs/	kateellinen
	streak /striːk/	häivähdys; piirre; annos
	discriminate against sb /dɪ'skrɪmɪneɪt/	syrjiä jtak
*	be going places	alkaa menestyä elämässä
	sex discrimination /dɪskrɪmɪ'neɪʃn/	sukupuolisyrjintä
	after all	lopulta; joka tapauksessa
	law /lɔː/	**laki**
*	get the sack /sæk/	saada potkut

Text 11 Good job hunting

	hunt /hʌnt/	**metsästää**
*	**set**, set, set /set/	**panna; asettaa**
*	set up	perustaa; pystyttää
	company /kʌmpni/	**yritys**
	advertisement /əd'vɜːtɪsmənt/	**mainos**
	job advertisement	työpaikkailmoitus
*	take a look at sth	katsoa jtak
	sample /sɑːmpl/	**näyte; malli**
	a line of business /bɪznɪs/	toimiala
	recruit /rɪ'kruːt/	palkata; hankkia uusia jäseniä
	suitable /suːtəbl	**sopiva**
	employee /ɪm'plɔɪiː/	**työntekijä**
	apply for sth /ə'plaɪ/	**hakea** (paikkaa)
	advertise /ædvətaɪz/	**mainostaa**
	application /æplɪ'keɪʃn/	**hakemus**
	a letter of application	hakukirje
	CV (curriculum vitae) /siː viː/	ansioluettelo
	individual /ɪndɪ'vɪdʒuəl/	**henkilökohtainen; yksittäinen**
	reply /rɪ'plaɪ/	**vastaus**
	in reply to sth	vastaukseksi jhk
	tip /tɪp/	**vihje; neuvo**
	applicant /æplɪkənt/	hakija
	divide /dɪ'vaɪd/	**jakaa**
	candidate /kændɪdɪt/	**ehdokas; hakija**
	stage /steɪdʒ/	**vaihe; näyttämö**
	receive /rɪ'siːv/	**saada; vastaanottaa**
	consider /kən'sɪdə/	**harkita; miettiä**
	formulate /fɔːmjuleɪt/	muotoilla
	heading /hedɪŋ/	otsikko
*	make notes	tehdä muistiinpanoja
	educational /edju'keɪʃnəl/	**koulutus-**
	qualification(s) /kwolɪfɪ'keɪʃn/	**pätevyys**
	educational qualification	koulutus; muodollinen pätevyys
	miscellaneous /mɪsə'leɪniəs/	sekalainen, monenlainen
	literacy /lɪtrəsi/	luku- ja kirjoitustaito
	computer literacy	tietokoneen käyttötaito
	conduct /kən'dʌkt/	**hoitaa; toimittaa**
	decision /dɪ'sɪʒn/	**päätös**
	reach a decision /riːtʃ/	saada päätös aikaan
	ground /graund/	**syy, peruste**

Vacancies

	vacancy /veɪkənsi/	avoin (työ)paikka
	dog walker	koiran ulkoiluttaja
	time on one's hands	aikaa käytettävissä
	out and about	liikkeellä
*	be right up one's street	olla jkn alaa
	currently /kʌrəntli/	**tällä hetkellä**
	midday /mɪd'deɪ/	keskipäivä
	available /ə'veiləbl/	**käytettävissä oleva**
	client /klaɪənt/	**asiakas**
	email /iːmeɪl/	**lähettää sähköpostia**
	state /steɪt/	**todeta; ilmoittaa**
	mark /mɑːk/	**merkitä**
	attention /ə'tenʃn/	**huomio**
	enthusiastic /ɪnθjuːzɪ'æstɪk/	**innostunut**
	individual /ɪndɪ'vɪdʒuəl/	**yksilö**
	require /rɪ'kwaɪə/	**vaatia; tarvita**

motivate /məutɪveɪt/ motivoida; saada kiinnostumaan
educate /edjukeɪt/ kasvattaa; kouluttaa
encourage /ɪn'kʌrɪdʒ/ **rohkaista**
aged /eɪdʒd/ **ikäinen**
and upwards /ʌpwədz/ ja siitä ylöspäin
ASA (Amateur Swimming Association) uimaliitto Britanniassa
teacher qualification /kwolɪfɪ'keɪʃn/ opettajanpätevyys
equivalent /ɪ'kwɪvlənt/ **vastaava; samanarvoinen**
float /fləut/ uittaa; kellua
instruction /ɪn'strʌkʃn/ **ohje; opetus**
ability /ə'bɪlɪti/ **kyky; taito**
instruction ability kyky antaa ohjeita
interpersonal /ɪntə'pɜːsnəl/ ihmistenvälinen
interpersonal skills vuorovaikutustaidot
gallon /gælən/ gallona (Br: n. 4,5 l; Am: n. 3,8 l)
patience /peɪʃns/ **kärsivällisyys**
must /mʌst/ **välttämättömyys**
lifeguard /laɪfgɑːd/ hengenpelastaja; rantavahti
splash /splæʃ/ roiskia; polskutella
coast /kəust/ **rannikko**
necessary /nesɪsri/ **välttämätön**
on-the-job training työhön perehdytys
successful /sək'sesfl/ **menestyvä; onnistunut**
wage /weɪdʒ/ **palkka**
bonus /bəunəs/ **lisäpalkkio**
scheme /skiːm/ **järjestely; systeemi**
share /ʃeə/ **jakaa**
accommodation /əkomə'deɪʃn/ **majoitus**
shared accommodation yhteismajoitus
meal /miːl/ **ateria**
physical /fɪzɪkl/ **fyysinen**
fit /fɪt/ **hyvässä kunnossa**
competent /kompɪtənt/ kykenevä; pätevä
childminder /tʃaɪldmaɪndə/ lastenhoitaja
reliable /rɪ'laɪəbl/ luotettava
caring /keərɪŋ/ huolehtivainen; välittävä
county /kaunti/ **kreivikunta; piirikunta**
duty /djuːti/ **velvollisuus; tehtävä**
include /ɪn'kluːd/ **sisältää**
care for sb/sth /keə/ **pitää huolta** jstak
hyperactive /haɪpə'æktɪv/ yliaktiivinen
prepare /prɪ'peə/ **valmistaa**
light /laɪt/ **kevyt**
housework /hauswɜːk/ kotityöt
prefer sth to sth /prɪ'fɜː/ **pitää** jtak **parempana**
experience preferred kokemus toivottavaa
essential /ɪ'senʃl/ **välttämätön**
kind /kaɪnd/ **ystävällinen; kiltti**
nature /neɪtʃə/ **luonne; luonto**
nerve /nɜːv/ **hermo**
steel /stiːl/ **teräs**
nerves of steel rautaiset hermot

cover letter (AmE) (esim. hakemuksen) saatekirje (AmE)
cemetery /semɪtri/ hautausmaa
green-fingered /griːn fɪŋgəd/ viherpeukalo
peaceful /piːsfl/ **rauhallinen**
* mow, mowed, mown/mowed /məu məud məun/məud/ leikata ruohoa
weed /wiːd/ kitkeä rikkaruohoja
plant /plɑːnt/ istuttaa
water /wɔːtə/ kastella
rake /reɪk/ haravoida
rubber boots (AmE) /rʌbə/ kumisaappaat
provide /prə'vaɪd/ **antaa käyttöön; toimittaa**
on one's own omillaan; itsekseen
supervision /suːpə'vɪʒn/ valvonta
pay /peɪ/ **palkka**
depend on sth /dɪ'pend/ **riippua** jstak
tester /testə/ testaaja
urgent /ɜːdʒnt/ **kiireellinen**
release /rɪ'liːs/ **julkaista; tuoda markkinoille**
unreleased julkaisematon
bug /bʌg/ **virhe tietokoneohjelmassa**
glitch /glɪtʃ/ tekninen vika
console /konsəul/ konsoli
rate /reɪt/ **taso; määrä**
skill /skɪl/ **taito; kyvykkyys**
suitability /suːtə'bɪlɪti/ sopivuus
availability /əveɪlə'bɪlɪti/ käytettävissä olo; mahdolliset ajankohdat

Tips on writing a letter of application

para(graph) /pærəgrɑːf/ (tekstin) kappale
title /taɪtl/ **nimi; otsikko; titteli**
reference number /refrəns nʌmbə/ viitenumero
advert /ædvɜːt/ **mainos; ilmoitus**
body /bodi/ **pääosa, tärkein osa; ruumis**
highlight /haɪlaɪt/ **tuoda esiin; korostaa**
detail /diːteɪl/ **yksityiskohta**
in detail yksityiskohtaisesti
fulfil /ful'fɪl/ **täyttää; vastata**
requirement /rɪ'kwaɪəmənt/ **vaatimus**
relevant /relɪvnt/ **asiaankuuluva; olennainen**
demonstrate /demənstreɪt/ **osoittaa; havainnollistaa**
organization /ɔːgənaɪ'zeɪʃn/ **organisaatio, järjestö**
in particular /pə'tɪkjulə/ (aivan) erityisesti
introduction /intrə'dʌkʃn/ **esittely**
* bring to a close päättää; saattaa loppuun
emphasize /emfəsaɪz/ **painottaa**
enclosure /ɪn'kləuʒə/ liite
attachment /ə'tætʃmənt/ liitetiedosto
item /aɪtəm/ (luettelon ym) **kohta**
a list of items enclosed liiteluettelo
enclose /ɪn'kləuz/ liittää (kirjeeseen)

certificate /sə'tɪfɪkət/ (kirjallinen) **todistus; päästötodistus**
reference /refrəns/ **työtodistus; suosituskirje**

Letter of application

position /pə'zɪʃn/ **asema**
post /pəust/ **asettaa, panna; julkaista**
brief /bri:f/ **lyhyt**
keen /ki:n/ **innokas**
sportsman /spɔ:tsmən/ urheilija
compete /kəm'pi:t/ **kilpailla**
national /næʃnəl/ **kansallinen**
* **hold**, held, held /həuld held held/ **pitää hallussaan; omata; sisältää**
medal /medl/ mitali
award /ə'wɔ:d/ **palkinto**
addition /ə'dɪʃn/ **lisäys**
in addition lisäksi
instructor /ɪn'strʌktə/ opettaja, ohjaaja
pool /pu:l/ **uima-allas; maauimala**
first-aid /eɪd/ ensiapu
certificate /sə'tɪfɪkət/ **todistus**
CPR (cardiopulmonary resuscitation) /si: pi: 'ɑ:/ tekohengitys
perform CPR antaa tekohengitystä
procedure /prə'si:dʒə/ **toiminta; toimintosarja**
background /bækgraund/ **tausta**
enthusiasm /ɪn'θju:ziæsm/ **innostus**
suited to sth /su:tɪd/ jhk sopiva
welcome /welkəm/ **ottaa mielellään vastaan; olla iloinen** jstak
opportunity /opə'tju:nɪti/ **tilaisuus; mahdollisuus**
sincere /sɪn'sɪə/ vilpiton
Yours sincerely Teidän…; Kunnioittavasti

Text 12 Six-word memoirs

Text

online magazine /mægə'zi:n/ verkkolehti
memoir /memwɑ:/ (oma)elämäkerta
receive /rɪ'si:v/ **saada; vastaanottaa**
reply /rɪ'plaɪ/ **vastaus**
publish /pʌblɪʃ/ **julkaista**
contain /kən'teɪn/ **sisältää**
collection /kə'lekʃn/ **kokelma**
untold /ʌn'təuld/ jota ei ole kerrottu
maximum /mæksɪməm/ **maksimi-, huippu-**
minimal /mɪnɪml/ pienin mahdollinen
effort /efət/ **ponnistus; vaivannäkö**
attitude /ætɪtju:d/ **asenne**
colour /kʌlə/ värittää
miss /mɪs/ **myöhästyä** jstak
extract /ɪk'strækt/ ottaa, poimia
obscure /əb'skjuə/ tuntematon; hämärä

Alphabetical vocabulary: English–Finnish

A

A grade U2T6 kiitettävä arvosana
A level U2T5 ylioppilaskoe, lukion päättökoe (BrE)
abbreviate KnowHow lyhentää
ability U3T8 kyky; taito
abroad U3T7 ulkomailla; ulkomaille
academic U1T1 akateeminen; yliopistollinen
academically oriented U2T4 akateemisesti suuntautunut
accent BackTrack ääntämistapa
accept U1T2 hyväksyä; ottaa vastaan
accommodation U4T11 majoitus
accompany Unit 4 olla mukana; seurata, saattaa
according to sth/sb U1T3 jnk mukaan
accordion U3T7 harmonikka
account Unit 3 selvitys
on account of sth U4T10 jnk perusteella
accountant KnowHow kirjanpitäjä
accurate KnowHow tarkka
achieve U1T3 saavuttaa; suoriutua
achievement U4T10 saavutus
ackee U1T2 jamaikalainen akee-hedelmä
acquire Unit 2 hankkia
action KnowHow toiminta
activism U1T2 aktivismi
adapt to sth ThinkTank sovittaa jnk mukaan
add U1T1 lisätä
add insult to injury U4T10 pahentaa tilannetta
addition U3T7 lisäys
in addition U3T7 lisäksi
address sb U2T4 puhutella jkta
address sb by first names U2T4 sinutella jkta
admirable U4T10 ihailtava
adopt U2T6 omaksua jtak
adore KnowHow palvoa, jumaloida
adrenaline U1T1 adrenaliini
adult U1T2 täysikasvuinen; aikuinen
advantage Unit 1 etu
adventure Course Intro seikkailu
advert U4T11 mainos; ilmoitus
advertise U4T11 mainostaa
advertisement U4T11 mainos
advertising agency Unit 3 mainostoimisto
affect sth U1T3 vaikuttaa jhk
after all U4T10 lopulta; joka tapauksessa
against the odds ThinkTank vaikeuksista huolimatta
age U1T2 ikä
aged U4T11 ikäinen
agonize over sth U2T4 kamppailla epätoivoisesti jnk asian parissa
agree with sb/sth Course Intro olla samaa mieltä jnk kanssa
agreement U4T10 sopimus; yksimielisyys
airhead U2T4 aivoton
Alice in Wonderland U3T8 Liisa Ihmemaassa
alien U1T2 vieras; ulkomainen
allowance Unit 4 avustus
aloud Unit 3 ääneen
alter U3T8 muuttaa
alternative U3T7 vaihtoehto
ambassador Unit 3 lähettiläs, virallinen edustaja
ambitious U4T10 kunnianhimoinen
among U2T4 joukossa
amputation BackTrack amputointi
amuse Unit 3 huvittaa
amusement U1T3 hilpeys; huvi(tus)
analysis KnowHow analyysi
ancient Unit 1 muinainen
angst(ata) U2T4 ahdistus
animal rights U1T2 eläinten oikeudet
announce U1T2 ilmoittaa
annual U1T2 vuotuinen; jokavuotinen
annually ThinkTank vuosittain
apart from U2T6 sen lisäksi, että
ape KnowHow (ihmis)apina
apologize KnowHow pyytää anteeksi
apparently U1T3 ilmeisesti, selvästi
appeal BackTrack viehätys, vetovoima
appealing U1T3 vetoava; viehättävä
appear U1T3 näyttää, tuntua
applicant U1T3 (paikan)hakija
application U2T4 soveltaminen; sovellus
application U4T10 hakemus
apply for sth U3T8 hakea jtak paikkaa
apply to sth Unit 3 käyttää jhk
appreciate U1T1 arvostaa
apprenticeship Appendix oppisopimus
approach U2T4 lähestymistapa
appropriate Unit 1 asianmukainen; sopiva, sovelias
as appropriate Unit 2 asianmukaisesti
approximately Unit 4 suunnilleen
argue U1T1 esittää syitä; väitellä jstak
argument U2T6 kiista, riita
arithmetic U1T1 aritmetiikka; laskuoppi
aroma Unit 1 tuoksu, aromi
arrange Unit 1 järjestää
arrive U3T7 saapua
arrogant U4T10 ylimielinen
arsehole U2T6 peräaukko (alatyyli)
art U1T1 kuvataide; taide
art class U3T8 kuvaamataidontunti
articulate U4T10 hyvin ajatuksensa ilmaiseva
artificial U2T6 keino(tekoinen)
artistic Course Intro taiteellinen
ASA (Amateur Swimming Association) U4T11 uimaliitto Britanniassa
Asian U3T7 aasialainen
aspect U1T3 puoli; näkökanta
Asperger's Syndrome U2T6 Aspergerin syndrooma
assistant U4T10 apulainen, assistentti, sihteeri
associate with sth U1T3 yhdistää jhk
astronaut U3T9 astronautti
the Atlantic U3T7 Atlantin valtameri
atmosphere U3T9 ilmapiiri, tunnelma
attach U3T8 liittää
attachment U3T8 liitetiedosto
attain Appendix saavuttaa
attend classes U2T4 käydä tunneilla
attend sth U2T4 olla läsnä jssak, ottaa osaa jhk
attendance Appendix läsnäolo, osallistuminen
attention U1T2 huomio
attitude towards sth Unit 1 asenne jhk
attract U2T4 vetää puoleensa; houkutella
attract attention U2T4 saada huomiota
au pair U3T9 au pair; lastenhoitaja

Alphabetical vocabulary: English–Finnish

author U3T8 kirjailija; luoja
autobiography KnowHow omaelämäkerta
availability U4T11 käytettävissä olo; mahdolliset ajankohdat
available U4T11 saatavissa, käytettävissä oleva
average U1T1 keskimääräinen; keskitason; tavallinen
avoid U4T10 välttää
avoidance ThinkTank välttäminen
award U1T2 palkinto
aware of sth U1T1 tietoinen jstak
awesome BackTrack mahtava; kunnioitusta herättävä
axe KnowHow kirves

B

bachelor's degree Appendix kandidaatin tutkinto
background U1T3 tausta
background info Unit 1 taustatiedot
back-to-basics U2T4 perusasioihin keskittyvä
bagpipes U3T7 säkkipilli
ball BackTrack tanssiaiset
band U2T5 vyö; nauha
bang on about sth U4T10 jauhaa samaa asiaa
bar Unit 1 tahti
barely U3T8 tuskin
barrier KnowHow raja; este, aita
based on sth U1T3 perustuen jhk
basis KnowHow perusta, pohja
battle KnowHow taistelu
***be blessed with sth** U3T7 olla siunattu jllak
***be born** U1T3 syntyä
***be bound** BackTrack olla etukäteen varma
***be bound to do sth** U4T10 varmasti tehdä jtak
***be determined** BackTrack olla lujasti päättänyt
***be due to sth** U3T7 johtua jstak
***be employed** U3T7 työskennellä, olla palkattuna
***be entitled to sth** U3T8 olla oikeutettu jhk
***be fired** U3T8 saada potkut
***be flattered at sth** Unit 1 olla imarreltu jstak
***be going places** U4T10 alkaa menestyä elämässä
***be happy to do sth** U3T7 tehdä mielellään jtak
***be hired** U3T7 saada työpaikka
***be home to sth** KnowHow olla jnk asuinpaikka
***be hooked on sth** U2T4 olla koukussa jhk
***be in keeping with sth** Course Intro vastata jtak
***be in line for sth** U4T10 olla ehdolla jhk
***be in progress** ThinkTank olla meneillään
***be injured** KnowHow loukkaantua
***be laid off** U3T7 tulla lomautetuksi
***be likely to do** Unit 4 todennäköisesti tehdä
***be limited to sth** Unit 3 rajoittua jhk
***be linked with sth** U3T7 yhdistää jhk
***be made up of sth** U3T7 muodostua jstak
***be of high quality** BackTrack olla korkealuokkainen
***be on first-name terms** U1T3 kutsua toisiaan etunimillä; sinutella
***be on the increase** KnowHow olla lisääntymässä
***be out of one's mind** U3T7 olla järjiltään
***be out of work** U3T7 olla työtön
***be over sth** U3T8 tarkastaa jk
***be part and parcel of sth** U1T3 olla olennainen osa jtak
***be perched** U2T4 sijaita korkealla
***be quick to do sth** U3T7 olla kärkäs tekemään jtak
***be right up one's street** U4T11 olla jkn alaa
***be stuck with sth** U1T3 ei päästä eroon jstak
***be thanks to sth/sb** U3T7 olla jnk ansiota
***be to (a place)** KnowHow käydä (jssak paikassa)
***be touched** U2T6 tulla kosketetuksi
***be transformed into sth** U3T7 muuttua jksik
***be up for renewal** U3T8 uusia / olla uusimassa
***be up to sb** KnowHow riippua jksta
***be way ahead** U2T4 olla paljon pitemmällä
bear Unit 3 karhu
***bear sth in mind** Unit 4 pitää jk mielessä
beauty salon U4T10 kauneushoitola
***become conditioned to sth** U1T3 ehdollistua jllek
before long KnowHow ennen pitkää
behaving Unit 1 käyttäytyminen
behavior (AmE) U2T4 käyttäytyminen
behaviour (BrE) Unit 2 käyttäytyminen
behead KnowHow mestata
beige-coloured U2T6 beigenvärinen
belly-dancer Unit 4 napatanssija
below Course Intro alla; alle
beneath Unit 4 alapuolella; arvolle sopimaton
besides U4T10 sitä paitsi; sen lisäksi
bestseller U3T8 menekkiteos
(*)bet sb BackTrack lyödä vetoa jkn kanssa
bilingual U4T10 kaksikielinen
biscuit KnowHow keksi (BrE)
bit U3T7 murunen; pala
bit of information U3T7 tieto
bite U3T9 puraisu; välipala; ote
***bite, bit, bitten/bit** U3T9 purra; vaivata, harmittaa
bitter U1T2 katkera
blame Unit 4 syyttää
blank Unit 1 tyhjä, kirjoittamaton
bless U3T7 siunata
block Unit 2 estää; tukkia
bloke KnowHow kaveri (puhek.) (BrE)
blood vessel Unit 3 verisuoni
blunt U1T3 suorasukainen
boast BackTrack kerskua
bodily U1T1 ruumiillinen, fyysinen
body U4T11 pääosa, tärkein osa; ruumis
boil U1T3 kiehua
boil down to sth U1T3 olla loppujen lopuksi kyse jstak
boiling hot U4T10 paahtavan kuuma
in bold Unit 3 lihavoitu
bone U2T6 luu
bonus U4T11 lisäpalkkio
book KnowHow varata
bookmark Course Intro kirjanmerkki
boom BackTrack noususuhdanne
booming U3T7 kukoistava
boost Unit 3 auttaa, edistää, tukea
bored stiff U4T10 umpikyllästynyt
bored with sth U3T8 kyllästynyt jhk
borrow U2T6 ottaa lainaksi, lainata
bother vaivautua, viitsiä
brain drain U3T7 koulutetun työvoiman muutto maasta, aivovuoto
brain-candy Unit 2 kevyt, viihteellinen

brainstorm U3T9 ideoida
brake Unit 3 jarru; jarruttaa
branch U4T11 toimintahaara; sivuliike
break BackTrack tauko
***break, broke, broken** U2T4 rikkoa; murtaa
brief U3T9 lyhyt
brief sb on sth U2T4 opastaa jkta jssak
briefly Unit 1 lyhyesti
bright U1T1 terävä; älykäs; kirkas
***bring to a close** U4T11 päättää; saattaa loppuun
broadband connection Unit 2 laajakaistayhteys
Brussels U3T7 Bryssel
brutality U1T2 raakuus
bubbly U2T4 eloisa, vilkas
bug U4T11 virhe tietokoneohjelmassa
bump into sb KnowHow törmätä sattumalta jkhun
bungee jumping U4T10 benji-hyppy
burgle KnowHow murtautua
burning U2T4 polttava
business studies U3T7 kaupallinen ala
businessman U3T8 liikemies
butterfly KnowHow perhonen

C

C student U2T4 tyydyttävän arvosanan saanut opiskelija
cable KnowHow kaapeli
calling U1T3 kutsumus
camaraderie U3T9 toveruus
campus U2T4 koulun alue
cancer Unit 2 syöpä
candidate U1T3 ehdokas; hakija
canoeing U2T6 melonta
cardboard KnowHow pahvi
cardigan Unit 2 neuletakki
care for sb/sth U4T11 pitää huolta jstak
career U1T1 ura
caring U4T11 huolehtivainen; välittävä
carpentry Unit 3 kirvesmiehen-, puusepäntyö
carry out U1T3 toteuttaa
cartoon strip ThinkTank sarjakuva
cartoonist U2T6 sarjakuvapiirtäjä
in case U4T10 siinä tapauksessa, että; mikäli
just in case U2T4 siltä varalta, että
a case in point BackTrack hyvä esimerkki
cashier KnowHow kassa(nhoitaja)
***catch up** U2T4 saavuttaa
***catch, caught, caught** U4T10 saada kiinni
category U1T1 kategoria
cause Unit 1 aiheuttaa
ceiling KnowHow (sisä)katto
celebration U3T7 juhliminen; juhla
cell phone (AmE) U2T4 kännykkä
Celtic U3T7 kelttiläinen (asukkaita esim. Irlannissa, Walesissa, Skotlannissa ja Bretagnessa)
cemetery U4T11 hautausmaa
central Finland U2T4 Keski-Suomi
century U3T7 vuosisata
CEO (chief executive officer) U4T10 pääjohtaja
ceremony KnowHow juhlamenot, seremonia
certain U1T3 tietty; varma
certificate U2T5 todistus; päästötodistus
chair Unit 4 puheenjohtaja
challenge Unit 4 haaste
chance U1T3 mahdollisuus, tilaisuus
change Unit 4 kolikot; muutos
channel KnowHow kanava
chant Unit 1 laulaa; messuta
character U3T8 henkilöhahmo
characteristic U1T3 luonteenpiirre; ominaispiirre; tunnusmerkki
charismatic BackTrack karismaattinen
charity BackTrack hyväntekeväisyys
chart U1T1 taulukko, kaavio
chatty ThinkTank tuttavallinen
cheat U2T4 luntata
cheer KnowHow hurrata
cheerleader Unit 2 huutosakin johtaja (AmE)
chef U3T9 kokki
chemical symbol Unit 3 kemiallinen merkki
Chianti KnowHow punaviinimerkki Italiasta
chick U3T8 nuori nainen; kananpoika; tipu
chick lit U3T8 nuorten naisten elämää kuvaava kirjallisuus
childminder U4T11 lastenhoitaja
chill out U1T2 rentoutuminen; rentoutua
chilly U2T4 viileä
choice Unit 1 valinta
chopstick Unit 4 syömäpuikko
christen sb U1T3 antaa jklle nimi
christening Unit 1 ristiäiset
Christian U1T2 kristitty
chugger BackTrack feissari (puhek)
citizen U3T7 kansalainen; asukas
claim U1T3 väittää
class reunion KnowHow luokkakokous
classmate U2T4 luokkatoveri
claw U4T10 (eläimen) kynsi
client U4T11 asiakas
cliff KnowHow kallioseinämä, rantakallio
climate U2T4 ilmasto
clique U2T4 klikki, nurkkakunta
clone KnowHow kloonata
clothes U2T6 vaatteet
clothing U1T3 vaatetus; vaatteet
clothing rack U2T4 vaatetanko
clown around U1T1 pelleillä, käyttäytyä typerästi
clue Unit 2 vihje
co(mpany) U3T7 seura; yhtiö
coast U4T11 rannikko
code Unit 2 säännöt
collapse U3T8 lysähtää kokoon; sortua, romahtaa
collar U3T7 kaulus
colleague U3T7 työtoveri
collection U4T12 kokelma
college U2T4 yliopisto; korkeakoulu (AmE)
collocation Unit 3 kiinteä sanaliitto
colloquial ThinkTank puhekielen
Cologne Unit 3 Köln
colony U1T2 siirtokunta; -maa
colour U4T12 värittää
column U1T1 palsta
combination U3T7 yhdistelmä
***come across as sth** U4T10 vaikuttaa/näyttää/tuntua jltak
***come across sth** U1T3 törmätä sattumalta jhk
***come to a conclusion** U1T2 tulla johtopäätökseen
comfort U1T1 lohdutus
command of sth U4T10 jnk hallinta; taidot jssak
commemorate U3T7 kunnioittaa jkn muistoa

Alphabetical vocabulary: English–Finnish

commentary ThinkTank selostus
commercial break KnowHow mainoskatko
commitment U4T11 sitoutuminen
common U1T2 tavallinen; yleinen; yhteinen
common sense KnowHow terve järki
the Commonwealth U2T6 Kansainyhteisö
community U1T2 yhteiskunta; yhteisö
company U4T11 yritys
compare to sb/sth KnowHow vetää vertoja jllek
compare with sth U3T9 verrata jhk; vastata jtak
comparison survey Unit 2 vertailututkimus
compete U4T11 kilpailla
competent U4T10 kykenevä; pätevä
competition U2T4 kilpailu
competition for sth U3T7 kilpailu jstak
completely U1T2 täysin
complex ThinkTank monimutkainen
compliment Unit 3 kohteliaisuus
compulsory U2T4 pakollinen
computer literacy U4T11 tietokoneen käyttötaito
concentrate on sth U1T1 keskittyä jkhun / jhk
concerned about sth U1T2 huolestunut jstak
conclusion U1T2 johtopäätös
condition U1T3 ehdollistaa
condition Unit 3 olosuhde; ehto
conduct U1T3 hoitaa, johtaa; toimittaa
conduct a study U1T3 tehdä tutkimus
confidence Unit 2 luottamus
confident U3T8 itsevarma; luottavainen
confounding U2T4 häkellyttävä
confused Unit 4 hämmentynyt
confusion U1T3 hämmennys
conscious U1T3 tietoinen
consensus U1T3 yksimielisyys
a consensus of opinion U1T3 yhtenevä mielipide
consider U4T11 harkita; miettiä
consider doing sth Course Intro harkita jnk tekemistä
consistent Unit 2 johdonmukainen
console U4T11 konsoli
constant U1T3 jatkuva, alituinen
construction U3T7 rakentaminen; rakenusala
contain U1T3 sisältää
content Unit 1 sisältö
content KnowHow tyytyväinen
contents U2T4 sisältö; sisällys
contestant KnowHow kilpailija
context Unit 1 lauseyhteys, konteksti
continental BackTrack mannermaan; ulkomaalainen
continually U2T5 jatkuvasti
contract U3T7 sopimus
contracted form ThinkTank lyhennetty muoto
contradict Unit 4 väittää vastaan
contribution U1T2 myötävaikutus; avustus
convention ThinkTank yleinen tapa
conversation Unit 4 keskustelu
conveyor belt U2T5 liukuhihna
convinced KnowHow vakuuttunut
cook a meal U2T6 valmistaa ateria
cope with sth U3T8 selvitä jstak
copywriter U3T9 mainostekstien kirjoittaja
coronary disease U3T8 sepelvaltimotauti
corps Unit 3 joukot
correlation BackTrack vastaavuus
correspond with sth U1T1 vastata jtak
cosmetologist U3T9 kosmetologi
couch U3T8 sohva
counterpart U2T4 vastine; kollega
county U4T11 kreivikunta; piirikunta
courage KnowHow rohkeus
court Unit 1 piha
court KnowHow oikeusistuin
cover U3T7 kattaa; peittää
cover U3T8 kansi
cover letter U4T11 saatekirje (AmE)
covered in sth U4T10 peitettynä jllak
covering letter U4T10 saatekirje (BrE)
co-worker U3T7 työtoveri
CPR (cardiopulmonary resuscitation) U4T11 tekohengitys
craic (IrE) U3T7 hauskanpito
crappy U3T8 surkea (alatyyli)
creamy U3T7 kermamainen; pehmeä, täyteläinen
create U2T6 luoda
creativity Course Intro luovuus
crisis KnowHow kriisi
crisp KnowHow perunalastu (BrE)
criterion KnowHow kriteeri
critical U2T4 kriittinen
critical thinking BackTrack kriittinen ajattelu
cross U2T6 vihainen, ärtynyt
cross BackTrack ylittää
crossword puzzle U1T1 sanaristikko
crown Unit 3 kruunu
crummy Course Intro kehno
cube Course Intro kuutio
cultivate KnowHow viljellä
cultural U1T2 kulttuuri-
cupboard Unit 2 astiakaappi; ruokakomero
cure Unit 2 parannuskeino
curious U2T6 outo, kummallinen; utelias
current Unit 2 tämänhetkinen; kuluva; nykyinen; ajankohtainen
currently U3T7 tällä hetkellä
curriculum, (pl) **curricula** U2T4 opetussuunnitelma
curve Unit 2 käyrä; mutka
customer U4T10 asiakas
customer service U4T10 asiakaspalvelu
customs officer KnowHow tullivirkailija
***cut classes** U2T4 pinnata tunneilta
CV (curriculum vitae) U3T8 ansioluettelo
Czech U3T7 tšekki; tšekkiläinen

D

daft Unit 1 hullu; typerä (puhek.)
damage Unit 1 vahinko
dash KnowHow syöksyä
date U1T3 seuralainen treffeillä
date back to sth U3T7 olla peräisin jltak ajalta
daughter U1T3 tytär
day after day U3T8 päivästä toiseen
daydream Course Intro unelmoida, nähdä valveunia
decade U1T3 vuosikymmen
decision U1T1 päätös
decision-maker BackTrack päätöksentekijä
defence U1T2 puolustus
in defence of sth U1T2 jnk puolustukseksi
define Unit 1 määritellä
definition U2T5 määritelmä

degree U2T5 yliopistotutkinto
degree ThinkTank aste
deliberately Unit 3 tahallaan
delicatessen KnowHow erikoisruokakauppa; herkkukauppa
deliver BackTrack tuottaa; toimittaa
demand for sth U3T7 kysyntä jllek
demonstrate U4T11 osoittaa; havainnollistaa
depend on sth U1T2 riippua jstak
describe U3T7 kuvailla
description U1T3 kuvaus
design Course Intro suunnitella
desire U4T10 haluta, toivoa
desperate U2T4 epätoivoinen
despite sth U3T7 huolimatta jstak
despite the fact that Unit 1 huolimatta siitä, että
destination U3T7 kohde; määränpää
destiny U1T3 kohtalo
destructive Unit 1 tuhoisa
detail Unit 1 yksityiskohta
in detail U4T11 yksityiskohtaisesti
detect U4T10 havaita
detective U2T6 salapoliisi
detention U2T4 jälki-istunto
devastated U3T8 järkyttynyt; musertunut
develop U1T2 kehittää; hankkia itselleen
development Unit 3 kehittäminen; kehitys
device KnowHow laite
diagnosis KnowHow diagnoosi
diagram U1T1 kaavio, diagrammi
diary U1T1 päiväkirja
dictionary U2T5 sanakirja
die out KnowHow kuolla sukupuuttoon
differently from U2T6 eri tavoin kuin
difficulty U3T8 vaikeus
***dig through sth** U2T4 penkoa innokkaasti jtak
directorate Unit 3 johtoryhmä, johtokunta
disability ThinkTank kykenemättömyys
disagree with sb U1T2 olla eri mieltä jkn kanssa
disagreement Unit 1 erimielisyys; ristiriita
disappointment Unit 1 pettymys
discontentment Unit 1 tyytymättömyys
discover U1T1 saada selville; havaita
discriminate against sb U4T10 syrjiä jtak
discrimination U1T3 syrjintä
discuss sth U2T4 keskustella jstak; käsitellä jtak
disease U3T8 sairaus; tauti
dish KnowHow ruokalaji; astia
dismissal ThinkTank erottaminen
disobey BackTrack olla tottelematta
disregard sth U4T10 olla välittämättä jstak
dissatisfied with sth U3T8 tyytymätön jhk
distinctly U1T3 selkeästi; hyvin
distract KnowHow häiritä
disturbing U1T3 häiritsevä; huolestuttava
diverse KnowHow vaihteleva, monenlainen
divide Unit 1 jakaa
divorce KnowHow avioero
***do one's homework** U2T4 tehdä läksyt
***do sports** U1T1 harrastaa urheilua
***do well** Unit 2 pärjätä hyvin
doctoral thesis KnowHow väitöskirja
doctorate degree Unit 1 tohtorin tutkinto
document U3T8 asiakirja
dog walker U4T11 koiran ulkoiluttaja
dog-like BackTrack koiran kaltainen
doodle U2T4 piirrellä, riipustella
double-check Unit 4 tarkistaa huolellisesti toiseen kertaan
***draw, drew, drawn** Course Intro piirtää
drawing Course Intro piirustus; piirtely
dread(lock)s U1T2 rastat
drench Unit 1 kastella likomäräksi, liottaa
dress code U2T4 pukeutumis-määräykset
dress rehearsal KnowHow kenraaliharjoitus
dressed U4T10 pukeutunut
***drink and drive** BackTrack ajaa alkoholin vaikutuksen alaisena
driving licence (BrE) KnowHow ajokortti
drizzle U3T7 tihkusade
drown U2T5 hukkua
dub BackTrack jälkiäänittää
dubbing U2T4 jälkiäänitys (omalla kielellä)
dust KnowHow pöly
duty U4T11 velvollisuus; tehtävä
dye U2T4 värjätä
dyslexia Unit 1 lukihäiriö

E

eagerly BackTrack innokkaasti
early on U2T4 jo varhain
earn U2T4 ansaita
earn straight As U2T4 olla kympin oppilas
earthquake KnowHow maanjäristys
with ease U1T1 helposti, vaivattomasti
Easter Unit 1 pääsiäinen
eatery KnowHow ruokapaikka, pieni ravintola (AmE)
economic report Unit 3 talouskatsaus
economy U3T7 talous(elämä)
educate U4T11 kasvattaa; kouluttaa
education U1T2 koulutus
educational U4T11 koulutus-
educational qualification U4T11 koulutus; muodollinen pätevyys
educator U2T4 kasvattaja, pedagogi; opettaja
effect U1T3 vaikutus
effort U4T12 ponnistus; vaivannäkö
eighteen months U3T7 1½ vuotta
elderly KnowHow iäkäs
elite U2T4 elitistinen; eliitti
elocution BackTrack puhetekniikka; lausunta
email U4T11 lähettää sähköpostia
embarrassed U2T6 vaivautunut, nolo
emerald U3T7 smaragdi; smaragdinvihreä
emigrate U3T7 muuttaa maasta
emigration U3T7 maastamuutto, siirtolaisuus
emotionally Unit 3 tunne-elämän osalta
emphasize U4T11 painottaa
empire U1T2 Brittiläinen imperiumi; keisarikunta
employee U3T8 työntekijä
employer U1T3 työnantaja
employment U3T9 työllisyys
encircle sth Unit 3 kiertää jtak
enclose U4T11 liittää (kirjeeseen)
enclosure U4T11 liite
encourage U3T7 rohkaista
encouragement U1T2 rohkaisu, kannustus
end up doing sth U3T8 päätyä tekemään jtak
energetic U4T10 energinen, tarmokas
engagement KnowHow kihlaus

Alphabetical vocabulary: English–Finnish

engineering U1T3 insinööritiede; (kone) tekniikka
enhance BackTrack korostaa
enjoyable U1T1 nautittava
enroll U2T4 merkitä koulun kirjoihin; kirjoittautua
enroll in sth Unit 2 kirjoittautua jhk
enter sth U3T7 astua (sisään) jhk
enthusiasm U4T11 innostus
enthusiastic U4T10 innostunut
entirely U1T2 täysin
entitle BackTrack nimittää
entitled ThinkTank nimeltään
envious U4T10 kateellinen
equivalent U4T11 vastaava; samanarvoinen
equivalent to sth U1T1 jtak vastaava, samanarvoinen kuin jk
error U4T10 virhe; erehdys
essay U2T4 essee; kirjoitelma
essential U4T11 välttämätön; olennainen
ethics U2T6 elämänkatsomustieto
ethnic U1T3 etninen
etymological ThinkTank etymologinen, sanan alkuperän selvittävä
exactly U4T10 täsmälleen
examinee ThinkTank kokeeseen osallistuja
excel at sth U1T1 olla etevä, kunnostautua jssak
except U2T6 paitsi (että)
exception U1T2 poikkeus
exceptional U1T1 poikkeuksellinen
exchange Unit 3 vaihtaa
execution Unit 3 suorittaminen
expect U1T2 odottaa; edellyttää
expectation U1T3 odotus; toive
experience preferred U4T10 kokemus toivottavaa
experiment Unit 3 koe
expire KnowHow lakata olemasta voimassa
exploit U3T7 riistää; käyttää hyväkseen
exploration Unit 3 tutkiminen; tutkimusmatka
expression U2T4 ilmaus; ilmaisu
extension U4T10 pidennys, jatke
extract U3T8 ote
extract U4T12 ottaa, poimia
extracurricular Unit 2 oppiaineiden ulkopuolinen
extracurricular activity U2T4 koulussa järjestetty vapaa-ajan toiminta

F

face to face U1T3 kasvokkain
facilities U2T6 edellytykset; tilat; välineet
factor U3T7 tekijä
factory U3T8 tehdas
fair Unit 2 oikeudenmukainen, reilu
fairly U1T1 melko
fairytale U3T7 satu
fall U2T4 syksy (AmE)
***fall over oneself** U3T7 tehdä kaikkensa
false Course Intro väärä; perätön
familiar-looking KnowHow tutunnäköinen
famous for sth U1T2 kuuluisa jstak
fancy Unit 2 hieno
fancy dress party Unit 3 naamiaiset
as far as sb is concerned U4T10 mitä jkhun tulee
far, farther, farthest U2T6 kauas
faraway BackTrack kaukainen
far-fetched U1T3 kaukaa haettu
fascinate KnowHow lumota, hurmata
fast-growing U3T7 nopeasti kasvava
fasting Unit 1 paastoaminen
favourite (BrE) U1T1 suosikki
fax U3T8 faksata
fear U2T4 pelätä
feast Unit 1 juhlia
feature Unit 1 olla käynnissä
feature Unit 2 ominaisuus
feminine U1T3 naisellinen
femininity U1T3 naisellisuus
few and far between U4T10 harvassa
field U3T7 ala
figure U1T1 henkilö; hahmo
figure sth out U2T4 tajuta, keksiä, ymmärtää jtak
financial U3T7 rahallinen, taloudellinen
financial advisor Unit 4 taloudellinen neuvonantaja
fine KnowHow sakottaa
fire U3T7 irtisanoa, antaa potkut
at first U2T6 aluksi, ensin
first and foremost U3T7 kaikkein ensimmäiseksi
first off U2T4 ensi töiksi, aluksi (AmE)
first thing in the morning U4T10 heti aamutuimaan
first-aid U4T11 ensiapu
first-grader U2T4 ensiluokkalainen
fit U4T11 hyvässä kunnossa
fit Unit 3 asentaa
fit sb U2T4 sopia jklle
fix U1T1 korjata
fixed idea Unit 3 päähänpiintymä
flexible Unit 3 joustava
float U4T11 uittaa; kellua
flower-seller BackTrack kukkien myyjä
focus on sth U2T4 keskittyä jhk
football boot KnowHow jalkapallokenkä
for Unit 1 puolesta
foreign U3T7 ulkomainen; vieras
foreigner U3T7 ulkomaalainen
form U1T3 lomake, kaavake
formal Unit 4 muodollinen
formality ThinkTank muodollisuus
former U1T3 edellinen, ensiksi mainittu; entinen
formulate U4T11 muotoilla
fortunate U1T3 onnekas
fortune KnowHow onni; sattuma; kohtalo; omaisuus
fortune-teller Unt 4 ennustaja
fossil KnowHow fossiili
foxhunting U1T2 ketunmetsästys
frankly Unit 4 rehellisesti; suoraan sanoen
free U2T4 ilmainen
free sb from sth Unit 1 vapauttaa jku jstak
French U2T6 ranskan kieli; ranskalainen
freshman U2T4 ensimmäisen vuoden opiskelija
frills U2T4 viehättäviä, mutta tarpeettomia ominaisuuksia
fringe benefit U4T10 luontaisetu
front U1T2 rintama
front face Course Intro etupinta
in front of sb/sth U2T6 jkn/jnk edessä
front-desk job U4T10 asiakaspalvelu-tehtävä
frustration Unit 3 pettymys
fulfil U4T11 täyttää; vastata
full-time U3T8 täysipäiväinen, päätoiminen
fundraiser BackTrack varojenkerääjä
funeral U3T7 hautajaiset
furniture U3T8 huonekalut
further education U2T6 jatko-opiskelu

further maths U2T6 — pitkä matematiikka
fuse U2T4 — yhdistää; sulattaa yhteen

G

gab U3T7 — puhuminen (puhek.)
gag — hupi-
gain KnowHow — saada, saavuttaa
gallon U4T11 — gallona (Br: n. 4,5 l; Am: n. 3,8 l)
gap Unit 3 — aukko
GCSE = General Certificate of Secondary Education U2T5 — perusasteen päättökoe (BrE)
gender U1T3 — sukupuoli
gender-specific U1T3 — sukupuolelle ominainen
gene KnowHow — geeni
general U1T2 — yleinen; tavallinen
in general U3T7 — yleensä, tavallisesti
general public KnowHow — suuri yleisö
generate Unit 1 — tuottaa
generation U1T3 — sukupolvi
generous U3T7 — antelias; runsas; jalo
***get cross** U2T6 — ärtyä
***get expelled** U2T4 — tulla erotetuksi koulusta
***get fed up with sth** U3T8 — kyllästyä jhk
***get hot under the collar** U3T7 — kiivastua
***get into university** U2T4 — päästä yliopistoon
***get off** U2T6 — nousta pois
***get off one's butt** BackTrack — ryhtyä toimeen
***get on with sth** U3T8 — edistyä; tulla toimeen
***get one's foot in the door** U1T3 — saada jalka oven väliin
***get one's hands dirty** U3T7 — tehdä vähemmän haluttuja töitä
***get one's head around sth** U3T7 — käsittää, ymmärtää, tajuta jtak
***get suspended** U2T4 — tulla erotetuksi määräajaksi
***get the sack** U4T10 — saada potkut
giant U2T5 — jättiläinen; jättiläis-
gift U3T7 — lahja
gift of the gab U3T7 — hyvät puhelahjat
the gifted U2T4 — lahjakkaat
girlie U1T3 — tyttömäinen
***give a glimpse of sth** U2T4 — antaa vilaus jstak
***give a warm welcome to sb** U3T7 — ottaa jku lämpimästi vastaan
***give sb a break** Unit 2 — antaa olla rauhassa
***give sb the creeps** U4T10 — karmia jnk selkäpiitä
***give thought to sth** U4T10 — ajatella jtak
glimpse U1T2 — vilahdus, pilkahdus
a glimpse into sth U1T2 — pilkahdus jstak
glitch U2T4 — tekninen vika
glove KnowHow — käsine
***go about sth** ThinkTank — menetellä jssak
***go down in history** U3T8 — päästä historiankirjoihin
***go for sth** U3T8 — tavoitella, pyrkiä jhk
***go from strength to strength** U3T7 — vahvistua jatkuvasti
***go in for sth** U4T10 — innostua jstak; harrastaa jtak; osallistua jhk
***go on to sth** U3T7 — jatkaa jhk
***go to prison** U2T6 — joutua vankilaan
***go to the trouble of doing sth** U1T3 — vaivautua tekemään jtak
goal U1T1 — päämäärä, tavoite
godparent Unit 2 — kummivanhempi
for good U1T3 — ikuisesti / elämän loppuun asti
good with sth Unit 3 — kätevä jssak
goose, (pl) geese KnowHow — hanhi
gossip U2T4 — juoru
government U3T7 — hallitus, valtio
grade U2T4 — arvosana; luokka (AmE)
grade A U4T10 — ylin arvosana
graduate U2T4 — valmistua
graffiti U2T4 — graffiti
grammar U3T8 — kielioppi
grammatically Unit 3 — kieliopillisesti
grand U3T7 — suuri; erinomainen (erit. IrE)
graphologist Course Intro — grafologi, käsialatutkija
grateful for sth Unit 2 — kiitollinen jstak
gravestone U1T2 — hautakivi
a great deal U2T6 — hyvin paljon
Greece U3T7 — Kreikka
green-fingered U4T11 — viherpeukalo
greet U4T10 — tervehtiä
gregarious Unit 3 — seurallinen
grey U3T7 — harmaa
grid Unit 3 — ristikko
ground U4T11 — syy, peruste
group project U3T8 — ryhmätyö
grown-up KnowHow — aikuinen
guidance counselling U2T6 — opinto-ohjaus
guide Unit 1 — opastaa; opas
Guinness U3T7 — irlantilainen olutmerkki
gulf KnowHow — lahti
gutted ThinkTank — poissa tolaltaan
gym U1T2 — kuntosali
gymnast Unit 2 — voimistelija

H

habit U1T3 — tapa, tottumus
had better do sth U3T8 — olisi parasta tehdä jtak
hand in KnowHow — palauttaa
handbook U1T2 — käsikirja; opas
handout U3T7 — almu
handwriting Course Intro — käsiala
hang-gliding U4T10 — riippuliito
happy ending U3T7 — onnellinen loppu
harass U3T8 — häiritä; ahdistaa
hardly U1T1 — tuskin
hardship ThinkTank — vastoinkäyminen; vaikeus
hard-working U1T3 — ahkera
harm U2T4 — aiheuttaa vahinkoa
harp U3T7 — harppu
***have a habit of doing sth** U1T3 — olla tapana tehdä jtak
***have a tooth out** KnowHow — vedättää hammas
***have company** U2T6 — olla seuraa
***have no idea** U1T3 — ei olla aavistustakaan
***have special needs** U2T6 — olla erityis(oppilas) / erityistarpeita
***have sth in common** Unit 2 — olla jtak yhteistä
***have sth to do with sth** U1T3 — olla tekemistä jnk kanssa
***have trouble doing sth** U3T7 — olla vaikeuksia jnk tekemisessä
head U3T7 — pää; pinnalle noussut vaahto
headache KnowHow — päänsärky
heading U3T9 — otsikko
headmistress U2T6 — rehtori (nainen)
heads KnowHow — kruuna (kolikon kuvapuoli)
head-turning U1T2 — päät kääntävä, huomiota herättävä
heal ThinkTank — lääkitä, parantaa
health education U2T6 — terveystieto
hearing aid U2T6 — kuulolaite
by heart U2T4 — ulkoa, ulkomuistista

Alphabetical vocabulary: English–Finnish

heartbeat U3T7 sydämenlyönti
in a heartbeat U3T7 välittömästi
heated Unit 1 kiivas, kiihkeä
heavily U3T7 runsaasti; voimakkaasti
height U2T6 korkeus; korkea paikka
can't help doing sth BackTrack ei voi olla tekemättä
high school diploma lukion päättötodistus (AmE)
high street BackTrack pääkatu
higher comprehensive Unit 4 yläkoulu
highlight U4T11 tuoda esiin; korostaa
highlight ThinkTank kohokohta
highly Unit 3 äärimmäisen
hike KnowHow jalkamatka, retki
hire U3T8 palkata; vuokrata
***hit, hit, hit** U2T6 lyödä
***hold in high regard** BackTrack pitää suuressa arvossa
***hold, held, held** U4T11 pitää hallussaan; omata; sisältää
hole Unit 3 reikä
home economics U2T6 kotitalous
homeroom teacher U2T4 ryhmänohjaaja
homophone Unit 3 samoin ääntyvä sana
honest U1T1 rehellinen
honeymoon KnowHow kuherruskuukausi
honor society (AmE) U2T4 opinnoissaan parhaiten menestyvien kerho
honour (BrE) Unit 1 kunnia
horn BackTrack sarvi
a host of sth U3T7 joukko jtak
housekeeping Unit 3 taloudenhoito
housework U4T11 kotityöt
hover U2T4 häilyä; leijua
howl BackTrack ulvoa
huge U3T8 valtava
human being U1T1 ihminen
human resources / HR manager U4T10 henkilöstöjohtaja, -päällikkö
hunt U4T11 metsästää
hurricane Unit 1 pyörremyrsky
hyperactive U4T11 yliaktiivinen

I

icing Unit 1 sokerikuorrutus; pitkä kiekko
ICT = Information and Communication Technology U2T6 tieto- ja viestintätekniikka
ideal U1T2 ihanteellinen; ihanne-
ie (=id est) Unit 3 siis
illuminate Unit 1 valaista
illustrate U2T6 kuvittaa; kuvailla
illustrator U2T6 kuvittaja
image U1T1 kuva; mielikuva; imago
immigrant U3T7 maahanmuuttaja
impact ThinkTank vaikutus
impression U1T3 vaikutelma
impressive U3T8 vaikuttava
improve U3T9 parantua
inappropriate U2T4 epäasiallinen, sopimaton
incident U2T6 tapaus
include U1T3 käsittää, sisältää; laskea mukaan
inclusive Appendix mukaan luettuna
income tax U3T7 tulovero
increase U1T3 lisätä
incredible U3T8 uskomaton
independence KnowHow itsenäisyys
independent KnowHow itsenäinen
indicate Course Intro osoittaa
individual U1T1 henkilökohtainen; yksilöllinen
individual U4T11 yksilö
individual sports U1T1 yksilölaji (urheilu)
influence sth U1T3 vaikuttaa jhk
ingredient U3T7 tekijä; aines(osa)
initiative U4T10 aloitekyky
inject ThinkTank tuoda, puhaltaa; heittää
injury U4T10 vahinko; vamma
inner vision Unit 1 sisäinen näkemys
innocent KnowHow syytön; viaton
insider U3T7 asioista perillä oleva henkilö, sisäpiiriläinen
insist on doing sth U3T8 haluta välttämättä tehdä jtak
inspiration U1T2 inspiraatio; iso juttu
for instance U1T3 esimerkiksi
instant U3T8 välitön; pika-
instant message U3T8 msn-viesti
instruction U4T11 ohje; opetus
instruction ability U4T11 kyky antaa ohjeita
instructor U4T11 opettaja, ohjaaja
instrument U1T1 soitin
insult U4T10 loukkaus
intelligence U1T1 älykkyys
intelligent U1T1 älykäs
interact U4T10 olla vuorovaikutuksessa
interest U4T10 mielenkiinnon kohde, harrastus
interest Unit 4 korko
international U3T7 kansainvälinen
interpersonal U1T1 ihmistenvälinen
interpersonal skills U4T10 vuorovaikutustaidot
interrogate BackTrack kuulustella
interruption Unit 2 keskeytys; häiriö
interview U3T8 haastattelu
interviewee U4T10 haastateltava
intrapersonal U1T1 intrapersonaalinen; itseä koskeva
intriguing Unit 1 jännittävä, kiehtova
introduction Unit 2 esittely; ingressi
introduction to sth U3T7 johdanto, esittely jhk
invade sth BackTrack tunkeutua jhk; loukata jtak
inventive Unit 1 kekseliäs
invest in sth U3T7 investoida, laittaa rahaa jhk
investigation KnowHow tutkimus
investment U4T10 sijoitus
investment bank U4T10 sijoituspankki
invigilator U2T6 valvoja
iPod KnowHow musiikinkuuntelulaite
IQ = intelligence quotient U1T1 ÄÖ = älykkyysosamäärä
Irish U3T7 irlantilainen
irritated Unit 4 ärsyyntynyt
issue U3T9 kysymys; asia
IT = Information Technology U3T7 tietotekniikka
item U1T3 tavara, esine; asia; kohta

J

jewellery KnowHow korut
Jewish U1T2 juutalainen
job advertisement U4T11 työpaikkailmoitus
job security U3T7 varmuus työn jatkuvuudesta
join sth U3T7 liittyä jhk
jot down sth Unit 1 merkitä lyhyesti muistiin jtak
journal U2T4 päiväkirja; vihko
journalist U1T3 toimittaja, journalisti
journey U2T6 matka

judge sth U1T3 tuomita jksik; pitää jnak
juggle Unit 4 pallotella; temppuilla; yrittää järjestellä
juggler Unit 4 jonglööri
justify Unit 1 perustella; oikeuttaa

K

keen U4T11 innokas; halukas
***keep one's head held high** U3T8 pitää pää pystyssä
key BackTrack kosketin
kick the bucket ThinkTank potkaista tyhjää, kuolla (puhek.)
kiddie U1T2 pikkuskidi (puhek.)
kiddo (= kid) U2T6 penska (puhek.)
kind U4T11 ystävällinen; kiltti
kinesthetic U1T1 kinesteettinen
kiss chase U1T2 pusuhippa
knowledge U3T7 tieto, tiedot
known for sth U3T7 tunnettu jstak
knuckle down to sth Unit 2 käydä päättäväisesti käsiksi jhk

L

labour U3T7 työ; työvoima
labour law U3T7 työlainsäädäntö
labour shortage U3T7 työvoimapula
lack of sth U3T7 jkn puute
ladder U4T10 tikapuut
lag U2T4 jäädä jälkeen
landlord U1T3 vuokraisäntä
landscape U3T7 maisema
large-scale U1T3 laaja
late Unit 1 myöhäis-
no laughing matter Unit 4 ei mikään naurun asia
law U4T10 laki
law case BackTrack oikeustapaus
lawyer U3T9 asianajaja; lakimies
***lay down the law** U2T4 esittää varmat seikat
***lay, laid, laid** U2T4 asettaa (pitkälleen)
lead Unit 3 lyijy
***lead a life** Unit 1 viettää elämää
lead role Unit 4 pääosa
lead singer Unit 1 laulusolisti
leader BackTrack johtaja
leaf, (pl.) leaves Unit 3 lehti
league title KnowHow liigavoitto
(*)lean, leant/leaned, leant/leaned U1T1 nojata
by leaps and bounds U3T9 pitkin harppauksin
learning difficulty U2T6 oppimisvaikeus
at least U1T1 vähintään; ainakin
***leave sth to be desired** U4T10 jättää toivomisen varaa
leg U4T10 sääri
legislation BackTrack lainsäädäntö
Lent Unit 1 paastonaika
less-pressured U2T4 vapaampi, vähemmän paineita sisältävä
let alone U1T1 puhumattakaan, saati sitten
letter of application U4T11 hakukirje
level U3T7 taso
liberal BackTrack vapaamielinen
licentiate degree Appendix lisensiaatin tutkinto
licorice (AmE) U2T4 lakritsi
lie-in U2T4 vuoteessa lojuminen
lifeblood U3T7 elinehto; sydänveri
lifeguard U4T11 hengenpelastaja; rantavahti
lifelong U3T8 elinikäinen
light U4T11 kevyt
like it or not U1T3 pidätpä siitä tai et
like no other U2T6 vertaansa vailla
likely U1T3 todennäköinen
line of business U4T11 toimiala
line-up KnowHow kokoonpano
linguini KnowHow pastalaji
linguistic Course Intro kielellinen
lining KnowHow vuori, sisusta
linking word ThinkTank sidesana
list of items enclosed liiteluettelo
lit(erature) U3T8 kirjallisuus
literacy U4T11 luku- ja kirjoitustaito
literally Unit 2 kirjaimellisesti
Lithuanian U3T7 liettualainen
lobby U3T8 eteisaula
log in KnowHow kirjautua sisään
logic U1T1 logiikka; johdonmukaisuus
logical U1T1 looginen
long-winded U4T10 pitkäveteinen
look after U2T6 huolehtia, valvoa
look forward to sth U3T7 odottaa innokkaasti jtak
lookout Unit 4 tähystys
loose KnowHow irrallinen; irrallaan
loosely ThinkTank löyhästi
lottery KnowHow arpajaiset, lotto
louse, (pl.) lice KnowHow täi
lousy KnowHow surkea
low-cut U4T10 syvään uurrettu
lower comprehensive Unit 4 alakoulu
lure U2T4 houkutella, viekoitella
lyrics U1T1 laulun sanat

M

magnet U3T7 magneetti; vetonaula
maid Unit 3 palvelustyttö
mail Unit 3 posti
mainstream Unit 2 valtavirta
majesty U1T2 majesteetti
major Unit 1 tärkeä
majority U3T7 enemmistö
***make a contribution** U1T2 myötävaikuttaa
***make notes** U3T9 tehdä muistiinpanoja
***make one's dream come true** U3T8 toteuttaa unelmansa
***make up** U1T1 sepittää, keksiä
the Maldives KnowHow Malediivit
manage U2T4 onnistua; selviytyä
manager U1T3 johtaja; päällikkö
managerial Unit 4 johto-, johtajan
managing director Unit 4 toimitusjohtaja
mandatory U1T2 pakollinen
manner U1T2 käytös, tapa
manners BackTrack käytöstavat
manual labour Unit 3 ruumiillinen työ
marathon U2T6 maratoni, pitkänmatkan-
marching band U2T4 soittokunta
margin Unit 2 reuna, marginaali
mark U4T11 merkitä
mark Unit 2 arvostella
marry sb U2T6 mennä naimisiin jnk kanssa
martial art U1T2 taistelulaji
masculine U1T3 maskuliininen, miehinen
masochistic U2T6 masokistinen
master's degree Appendix maisterin tutkinto
math (AmE) U2T4 matematiikka
mathematical U1T1 matemaattinen
maths (BrE) U1T1 matematiikka
maximum U4T12 maksimi-, huippu-
meal U4T11 ateria
***mean, meant, meant** U2T6 tarkoittaa; merkitä
measure U2T4 mitta; mittaus; toimenpide
measure U2T4 mitata
mecca U3T7 mekka

Alphabetical vocabulary: English–Finnish

medal U4T11 mitali
meddle Unit 3 sekaantua toisten asioihin
medical school U2T4 lääketieteellinen tiedekunta
***meet expectations** U1T3 täyttää odotukset
member U2T6 jäsen
member state KnowHow jäsenvaltio
memoir U4T12 elämänkerta; muistelma
Mensa Course Intro järjestö älykkyystestissä huippupisteet saavuttaneille
mental U1T1 päässä suoritettava; mentaalinen
mental arithmetic U1T1 päässälasku
mention U1T2 maininta
merely U1T1 pelkästään; ainoastaan
merit BackTrack ansio
message U3T8 viesti
midday U4T11 keskipäivä
migrant U3T7 maahanmuuttaja; siirto-
mind Unit 4 huolehtia; välittää
mind reader U1T1 ajatustenlukija
mind you U3T7 on myönnettävä; tosin
mindless U2T4 älytön
miner Unit 4 kaivostyöläinen
minimal U4T12 pienin mahdollinen
minister U1T2 ministeri
minor Unit 1 vähäinen
minute U3T7 minuutti; hetki
at the minute U3T7 tällä hetkellä, juuri nyt
miscellaneous U4T11 sekalainen, monenlainen
misleading KnowHow harhaanjohtava
misperception U1T2 väärä käsitys
mispronounce Unit 1 ääntää väärin
miss sth U4T12 myöhästyä jstak
mission U1T2 kutsumus, elämäntehtävä; tehtävä; lento
misspell Unit 1 kirjoittaa väärin
MIT (Massachusetts Institute of Technology) U1T3 arvostettu amerikkalainen yliopisto Bostonin lähellä
mixture U3T7 sekoitus
mnemonic muistin tuki
model U2T4 malli-
monarchy U1T2 monarkia
mong (mongol) U2T6 Downin syndroomaa sairastava (alatyyli)
monster BackTrack hirviö
motivate U4T11 motivoida; saada kiinnostumaan
mountain range BackTrack vuorijono
move up the career ladder U4T10 edetä uralla
(*)mow, mowed, mown/mowed U4T11 leikata ruohoa
mugger BackTrack kimppuunkävijä
multiple U1T1 moninkertainen; monenlainen
multiple intelligence U1T1 moniäly
multiple-choice U2T4 monivalinta-
mummy Unit 4 muumio
murder U2T6 murhata
muscle in on sth U3T7 tunkeutua jhk
musical U1T1 musiikki-; musikaalinen
Muslim U1T2 muslimi
must U4T11 välttämättömyys
mysterious Unit 1 salaperäinen
mystery U1T1 arvoitus, mysteeri
mystery novel U2T6 jännitysromaani

N

nail U4T10 kynsi
nail extension U4T10 rakennekynsi
namesake U1T3 kaima
narrator U2T6 kertoja
nasty U2T6 tuhma
national U3T7 kansallinen
native Unit 1 syntyperäinen, syntymä-
nature U4T11 luonne; luonto
by nature BackTrack luonteeltaan
necessary U4T11 välttämätön
neglect BackTrack laiminlyödä
neighbour U2T6 naapuri
nerve U4T11 hermo
nerves of steel U4T11 rautaiset hermot
never mind U3T8 puhumattakaan
newcomer U3T7 vastatullut, tulokas
news report Unit 1 uutisraportti
newsworthy U1T2 uutiskynnyksen ylittävä
next-door neighbour U1T1 seinänaapuri
nickname U1T3 lempinimi
nightmare KnowHow painajainen
ninth-grader U2T4 yhdeksäs-luokkalainen
nit-pick U4T10 syynätä; arvostella pikkuasioista
no=know U3T8 tietää (huom. sana kirjoitettu väärin tekstissä)
no-brainer U1T3 yksinkertainen
no-frills curriculum U2T4 opetussuunnitelma, joka keskittyy olennaiseen
nomination ThinkTank ehdokkuus; nimitys
none U2T6 ei kukaan
nope Unit 4 ehei (puhek.)
Nordic countries Unit 3 Pohjoismaat
not until U2T4 vasta
in note form Unit 3 lyhyin muistiinpano-merkinnöin
novel U3T8 romaani
numerical Course Intro numero-
nursery school U2T5 lastentarha (BrE)
in a nutshell U1T2 pähkinänkuoressa; lyhyesti
nutshell U1T2 pähkinänkuori

O

OBE = Officer of the Order of the British Empire U1T2 Brittiläisen imperiumin ritarikunnan kunnia-merkin saanut henkilö
obey KnowHow totella; noudattaa
object U1T1 esine
obscure U4T12 tuntematon; hämärä
obsession U1T2 pakkomielle
obsession with sth U3T8 pakkomielle jstak
obvious U2T4 ilmeinen
occasion U4T10 tilaisuus, tilanne; tapaus
occupation U3T9 työ; ammatti
occupy Unit 1 vallata
occur Unit 2 sattua; esiintyä
offence Unit 4 loukkaantuminen
offensive U2T4 hyökkäys-; hyökkäävä
offer U3T7 tarjous
office U2T6 toimisto, kanslia; virka
office supplies Unit 3 toimistotarvikkeet
official KnowHow virallinen
once upon a time U3T7 olipa kerran; aikoinaan
online U2T4 internetissä
online magazine U4T12 verkkolehti

on-the-job training U4T11 työhön perehdytys
opening Unit 4 avoin työpaikka
operating theatre Unit 4 leikkaussali
operational Unit 3 toiminnallinen
opportunity U3T7 tilaisuus; mahdollisuus
opposing Unit 1 vastakkainen, vasta-
opposite U1T3 vastakkainen
opt for sth U1T3 valita jk
optional U2T4 valinnainen
order U1T2 määräys; kunniamerkki
organization U4T11 organisaatio, järjestö
origin U1T3 alkuperä
original Unit 1 omaperäinen; alkuperäinen
originate from sth Unit 1 olla peräisin jstak
out and about U4T11 liikkeellä
***outdo sb** BackTrack päihittää jku
outgoing BackTrack ulospäin suuntautunut
outstanding U1T2 huomattava; merkittävä
oval KnowHow soikea, ovaali
over and over again Unit 2 yhä uudelleen
over the past few years U3T8 muutaman viime vuoden aikana
overall U2T4 kokonais-
overqualified U4T10 ylipätevä
oversized U3T8 ylisuuri
overtime U3T7 ylityö
on one's own U4T11 omillaan; itsekseen
own U2T6 oma
owner U1T3 omistaja

P

Pacific Unit 1 Tyynen valtameren
pack U2T4 joukko, ryhmä; paketti
packet U2T6 paketti, pakkaus
paparazzi photographer Unit 4 valokuvaaja, joka jahtaa julkkiksia
paper KnowHow sanomalehti
paperclip U3T8 klemmari
para(graph) U4T11 (tekstin) kappale
parachuting U4T10 laskuvarjohyppääminen
parcel U1T3 paketti
parent-in-law KnowHow appivanhempi
parents-to-be U1T3 tulevat vanhemmat
parking space Unit 4 autopaikka
part of speech Unit 1 sanaluokka
part with sth KnowHow luopua jstak
participate in sth Unit 3 osallistua jhk
in particular U4T11 (aivan) erityisesti
particular KnowHow tietty
particularly U1T3 erityisen
pass KnowHow ojentaa; hyväksyä
pass away ThinkTank kuolla, nukkua pois
pass exams U2T4 läpäistä kokeet
pass over Unit 1 ohittaa
pass up U3T7 päästää käsistään
passer-by Unit 2 ohikulkija
the passing years U3T8 vaihtuvat vuodet
past Unit 1 mennyt
path U1T3 polku
patience U4T11 kärsivällisyys
patron U3T7 suojelija; (kanta-)asiakas
patron saint U3T7 suojeluspyhimys
pattern U2T6 kaava; malli
pay U4T11 palkka
***pay attention to sth** U1T2 kiinnittää huomio jhk
***pay off** Unit 2 kannattaa
***pay, paid, paid** U2T6 maksaa
peace Unit 3 rauha
peaceful U4T11 rauhallinen
peach KnowHow persikka
pearl U3T7 helmi; helmi-
peek U2T4 kurkkia
pension U1T2 eläke
pension plan U4T10 eläkejärjestely
people from all walks of life U1T2 ihmisiä kaikilta elämänaloilta
people, (pl) **peoples** KnowHow kansa
perfection U3T7 täydellisyys
perform CPR U4T11 antaa tekohengitystä
performance U1T2 esitys; performanssi; suoritus
perhaps U3T8 ehkä
perk ThinkTank työsuhde-etu
personal U3T8 henkilökohtainen; yksityinen
personality Course Intro persoonallisuus; luonne
PhD KnowHow tohtorin arvo
phenomenon KnowHow ilmiö
phew KnowHow huhhuh
philosophy U1T2 filosofia; elämänfilosofia
photographic memory KnowHow näkömuisti
phrasal verb Unit 1 yhdisteverbi (esim. verbi + prepositio)
phrase U1T2 ilmaus
phrase U3T8 ilmaista; sanoa
physical U4T11 fyysinen
physics U1T3 fysiikka
pick up U4T10 nostaa; poimia
pick up the phone U4T10 vastata puhelimeen
piece of clothing U4T10 vaate
piece of music U1T1 musiikkikappale; musiikkia
piece of research U1T3 tutkimus
pile on sth U2T4 kasata jtak
pipe Unit 3 putki
piranha KnowHow piraija
Pisces KnowHow Kalat (horoskooppimerkki)
pity U4T10 sääli
place first U2T4 sijoittua ensimmäiseksi
plant U4T11 istuttaa
plant KnowHow viherkasvi, kasvi
plaster U4T10 side, sidos; laastari (BrE)
in plaster U4T10 kipsissä
play KnowHow näytelmä
play down U3T8 vähätellä
play to perfection U3T7 esittää mestarillisesti
for pleasure U3T8 huvikseen, nautinnokseen
plot summary U3T8 juoniselostus
plumber U3T7 putkiasentaja
podcasting KnowHow tilauspohjainen äänitiedostojen julkaisu verkossa
poem U1T2 runo
poet U1T2 runoilija
poetic Unit 3 runollinen
poetry U1T2 runous
point of view U1T1 mielipide; asenne; näkökulma
Polish U3T7 puolalainen; puolan kieli
politician U1T2 poliitikko
polytechnic Unit 4 ammattikorkeakoulu
ponytail U1T3 poninhäntä
pool U4T11 uima-allas; maauimala
popular U1T3 suosittu; yleinen
population U3T7 väestö; väkiluku

Alphabetical vocabulary: English–Finnish

porter Unit 3 kantaja
position U4T10 (työ)paikka, asema
post U4T11 asettaa, panna; julkaista (esim. verkossa)
poverty BackTrack köyhyys
power cut Unit 2 sähkökatkos
practical U2T6 käytännöllinen; käytännön
practically U3T8 käytännöllisesti katsoen; melkein
practice Unit 1 käytäntö
practise what you toimia sanojensa mukaan; tehdä niin kuin puhua
practise U1T2 harjoittaa; noudattaa; harjoitella
praise Unit 2 kehua; ylistää
prayer Unit 1 rukous
preach U1T2 saarnata; paasata
precedent U2T6 ennakkotapaus
predict U3T8 ennustaa
prediction Unit 2 ennuste
prefer sb/sth to sb/sth U1T1 pitää jtak parempana kuin jtak
preference Course Intro mieltymys; suosituimmuus
prejudiced against sth U1T3 ennakkoluuloinen jtak kohtaan
prepare U4T11 valmistaa
prepare oneself U4T10 valmistautua
preppie, preppy U2T4 konservatiivisesti (merkkivaatteisiin) pukeutunut
preschool U2T4 päiväkoti (2-5v) (AmE)
present Unit 2 esittää, ilmaista
present sb with sth Course Intro esittää jklle jtak; luovuttaa jklle jtak
press conference KnowHow lehdistötilaisuus
pressure Unit 4 paine
prevent Unit 1 estää
previous U1T2 edellinen, aikaisempi
previously U3T8 aikaisemmin
priest BackTrack pappi
primary school U1T2 alakoulu (BrE)
Prime Minister U3T8 pääministeri
principal U2T4 rehtori (AmE)
privacy BackTrack yksityisyys
private tutor BackTrack yksityisopettaja
privilege U1T2 etuoikeus
prize-winning Unit 2 palkittu; palkinnon arvoinen
procedure Unit 3 toimenpide; toiminta; toimintosarja
process U2T5 jalostaa; käsitellä
process U3T8 tapahtumasarja
produce U1T1 tuottaa
product U2T5 tuote
productive U2T4 tuottelias; otollinen
progress U2T4 edistyminen
project U1T3 tuoda esiin
prom U2T4 tanssiaiset lukiossa (AmE)
promotion U4T10 ylennys
proper BackTrack kunnon; oikea
proper name Unit 1 erisnimi
prospect U3T7 tulevaisuudennäkymä; mahdollisuus
protection U2T5 suoja; turva
protest U3T8 vastalause, protesti
in protest (against sth) U3T8 vastalauseena (jllek)
prove U2T6 osoittaa; todistaa
provide U1T1 antaa käyttöön, tarjota; toimittaa
prowess U2T4 kyvykkyys, lahjakkuus
psychologist U3T9 psykologi
publish U2T4 julkaista
pull over KnowHow ajaa tien sivuun
pun Unit 4 sanaleikki
punch U2T4 iskeä nyrkillä; kumauttaa
punchbag U1T2 nyrkkeilysäkki
punctuality U4T10 täsmällisyys
punishment BackTrack rangaistus
purpose U2T4 tarkoitus
on purpose BackTrack tahallaan
purse KnowHow kukkaro
push U2T4 työntää
pushy BackTrack tunkeileva
***put it** U2T6 ilmaista asia

Q

qualification(s) U4T11 pätevyys
qualified U4T10 pätevä
qualify Unit 3 pätevöityä
quality BackTrack ominaisuus
questionnaire U1T1 kysely(lomake)
quick-witted U1T1 nopeaälyinen, sanavalmis
quiet down (AmE) U2T4 hiljetä
***quit, quit, quit(ted)** U3T7 lopettaa; sanoutua irti
quiz ThinkTank tietovisa
quote U1T1 lainaus, sitaatti

R

racist U1T2 rasisti
rag mag ThinkTank roskalehti
rags to riches story U3T7 muuttuminen rutiköyhästä upporikkaaksi
rainbow Course Intro sateenkaari
rake U4T11 haravoida
randy U3T8 rietas (BrE) (puhek.)
rare KnowHow harvinainen
rarely U2T4 harvoin
at any rate U4T10 joka tapauksessa
rate U4T11 taso; määrä
reach U1T1 saavuttaa
reach a decision U4T11 saada päätös aikaan
reach agreement U4T10 päästä yksimielisyyteen
***read between the lines** Unit 2 lukea rivien välistä, päätellä
***read music** U1T1 lukea nuotteja
real estate agent Unit 4 kiinteistövälittäjä
realise (BrE) U3T8 tajuta
reality U3T9 todellisuus
realize U4T10 tajuta, käsittää
for no reason U1T2 ilman syytä
reason U1T1 järki; syy
reasonable Unit 2 kohtuullinen; järkevä
rebellious U2T4 kapinallinen; hankala
recall Unit 1 palauttaa mieleen
receive U3T7 saada; vastaanottaa
receiving end U3T7 saava osapuoli
recent U1T3 viimeaikainen, äskeinen; uusi, tuore
in recent years U3T7 viime vuosina
recently KnowHow viime aikoina
reception KnowHow vastaanotto
recess U2T4 välitunti; tauko
recite Unit 1 lausua, esittää
reckon U3T7 arvella
recognition U1T2 tunnustus
in recognition of sth U1T2 tunnustukseksi jstak
recognize KnowHow tunnistaa
record Unit 1 äänittää
recruit Unit 3 värvätä; pestata, palkata; hankkia uusia jäseniä
reduce KnowHow vähentää
refer to sth U1T2 viitata jhk
referee Unit 4 tuomari (urh.)
reference U4T11 työtodistus; suosituskirje
reference number U4T11 viitenumero

reference to sth U3T7 viittaus jhk
reflect Unit 1 heijastaa
reflection KnowHow heijastus; ajattelu
refuse collector Unit 4 jäteauton kuljettaja
reggae U1T2 reggae-musiikki
reign KnowHow hallita
reinforce U4T11 vahvistaa; täydentää
reject sth U1T2 hylätä; kieltäytyä jstak
relate to sth U1T1 tulla toimeen jkn kanssa; saada kosketus jhk
related Unit 3 (jhk) liittyvä
relating to sth U2T4 liittyen jhk
relationship Course Intro suhde
relativity U2T6 suhteellisuus
Relativity (theory of r.) U2T6 suhteellisuusteoria
relaxed U2T4 rento
release Unit 1 päästää vapaaksi; julkaista; tuoda markkinoille
release BackTrack julkaiseminen, julkaisu
relevant Unit 1 merkityksellinen; asiallinen; asiaankuuluva; olennainen
reliable U4T11 luotettava
relieved Unit 4 huojentunut
religious BackTrack uskonnollinen
rely on sth Unit 2 luottaa jhk
remain U3T8 jäädä
remarkable BackTrack huomattava, merkittävä
remind sb of sth U1T2 muistuttaa jtak jstak
renewal U3T8 uusiminen
repair Unit 1 korjata
rephrase Unit 4 muotoilla uudelleen (lause)
replace KnowHow korvata
reply U4T11 vastaus
in reply to sth U4T11 vastaukseksi jhk
republic U3T7 tasavalta
upon request Unit 4 pyynnöstä
request BackTrack pyyntö; toivomus
require U3T8 tarvita; vaatia
requirement Unit 3 vaatimus
***reread** Unit 2 lukea uudelleen
research U1T3 tutkimus
resident Unit 1 asukas (vakinainen)
resources U4T10 voimavarat
responsible U2T4 vastuuntuntoinen
the rest of sth U3T7 muu jk
result Course Intro tulos
résumé U1T3 ansioluettelo (AmE)
***retell** Unit 1 kertoa uudelleen
retire Unit 1 vetäytyä syrjään; jäädä eläkkeelle
in return Unit 4 vuorostaan
reuse Unit 1 käyttää uudelleen
reveal Course Intro paljastaa
revealing U1T3 paljastava
reverend U2T6 pastori
review ThinkTank arvostelu
rhythm U1T2 rytmi
riddle Course Intro arvoitus
ride U1T1 kyyti; ajelu; (huvipuiston) laite
ride out sth Unit 1 selviytyä jstak
ridiculous U4T10 naurettava
right U3T7 oikeus
in one's right mind U4T10 täysissä järjissään
***ring, rang, rung** U2T6 soittaa; soida
***rise** KnowHow kohota
the Rocky Mountains KnowHow Kalliovuoret
roll U3T7 vieriä, pyöriä; kumpuilla
rolling hills U3T7 kumpuileva maasto
root Unit 4 juuri
royalty BackTrack kuninkaalliset
rub U4T10 hangata; hieroa
rub off on sb U3T7 tarttua jkhun
rub sb up the wrong way U4T10 ärsyttää jtak
rubber boots U4T11 kumisaappaat (AmE)
rubbish Unit 4 roska
ruby U3T7 rubiini; rubiininpunainen
ruined Unit 2 pilalla
rule U2T4 sääntö
rule BackTrack hallita
rule out U4T10 sulkea pois
rumour KnowHow huhu
***run a company** BackTrack johtaa yritystä
***run over sth** U4T10 käydä jtak läpi
***run, ran, run** U3T8 pitää; johtaa; hoitaa; juosta

S

sack KnowHow antaa potkut
safe KnowHow kassakaappi
safecracker BackTrack kassakaappimies, dynamiittimies (AmE)
saint U3T7 pyhimys
salary Unit 4 palkka, kuukausipalkka
sales pitch Unit 3 myyntipuhe, mainos
salty U2T4 suolainen
salty licorice U2T4 salmiakki
the Sami KnowHow saamelaiset
sample U4T11 näyte; malli
sandpit BackTrack hiekkalaatikko
sarcasm U2T4 sarkasmi; piikittely
scary U1T1 pelottava
scene Unit 4 näyttämö
scenery KnowHow maisema
scheme U4T11 järjestely; systeemi
school report KnowHow todistus
school uniform U2T4 koulupuku
science U2T4 luonnontieteet; tiede
science community Unit 3 tiedeyhteisö
scientific U1T1 tieteellinen
scientist U1T3 tiedemies, tieteentekijä
score U1T1 pistemäärä
score U1T3 saada pisteitä (kokeessa ym); tehdä maali
score high U2T4 saada hyvät pisteet
score low U1T3 saada vähän pisteitä
score sth U1T1 antaa jllek pisteitä
scratch Unit 2 naarmu, raaputus; raaputtaa
search U3T7 etsintä
in search of sth U3T7 etsiessään
season U1T2 kausi
second U3T7 sekunti; hetki
for a second U3T7 hetkeksi; hetkeäkään
secondary U2T5 keskiasteen; toissijainen
secondary school U2T5 yläkoulu (BrE)
second-class U3T7 toisen luokan; alempiarvoinen
secretary U3T8 sihteeri
section Unit 1 osa
sector U3T7 sektori; ala
security guard BackTrack turvatarkastaja
seeing (that) U3T8 ottaen huomioon että; koska
selection U1T3 valitseminen; valikoima; valinta
self-centred U4T10 itsekeskeinen
self-defence U2T6 itsepuolustus
self-esteem U3T7 itsetunto, itseluottamus
self-reflect U1T1 pohtia, analysoida omaa toimintaa
semester U2T4 lukukausi
senior U2T4 ylimmän luokan opiskelija

Alphabetical vocabulary: English–Finnish

senior citizen Unit 3 eläkeläinen
senior high (school) U2T4 lukio (AmE)
sense of humour U1T2 huumorintaju
sentence U1T2 virke, lause; tuomio
separate U1T1 erillinen; eri
separate U3T8 erottaa toisistaan
series, (pl) **series** U1T2 sarja
sermon BackTrack saarna
serve sb with sth U2T4 huolehtia että jku saa jtak
service U1T2 palvelus; palvelu
session U2T4 tilaisuus; kokous
set BackTrack kiinteä; tietty; vakiintunut
***set a precedent** U2T6 toimia ennakkotapauksena
***set aside** Unit 2 varata
***set one's eyes on sb/sth** U1T3 iskeä silmänsä jhk; nähdä jku
***set out on a journey** U2T6 lähteä matkalle
***set up** U4T11 perustaa; pystyttää
***set, set, set** U4T11 panna; asettaa
several U2T6 usea, useat
sex U1T3 sukupuoli
sex discrimination U4T10 sukupuolisyrjintä
shadow Unit 1 varjo
shape U1T3 muovata
shape KnowHow muoto
share U2T4 jakaa; olla yhteinen
shared accommodation U4T11 yhteismajoitus
sharpen ThinkTank terävöittää
shattered U3T8 uupunut; järkyttynyt
short-term U3T7 lyhytaikainen
short-term contract U3T7 pätkätyö
sibling KnowHow sisarus
sick leave U4T10 sairausloma
sift by sth U2T4 erottua jllak
sigh KnowHow huokaista
in sight U4T10 näkyvissä
sight ThinkTank nähtävyys
sign Course Intro merkki
signal U1T3 merkki; viesti
signature U1T3 allekirjoitus
Silicon Valley U3T7 Piilaakso, tietotekniikkayritysten keskittymä Kaliforniassa
silly U1T2 typerä
similarity U3T7 samankaltaisuus; samanlaisuus
sincere U3T8 vilpitön, rehellinen
single mum U3T8 yksinhuoltajaäiti
singles title KnowHow kaksinpelin mestaruus
***sit A levels** U2T6 tehdä ylioppilaskoetta (BrE)
a sixth U3T7 yksi kuudesosa
sixth-form college U2T5 lukio (BrE)
skilful (BrE) U1T1 taitava
skill U2T6 taito; kyvykkyys
slavery U1T2 orjuus
slight U3T8 vähäinen, pieni
slightly Unit 4 hieman
slogan KnowHow iskulause; mainoslause
slow down Unit 1 hidastaa
smart U1T1 terävä; älykäs
smart cookie Course Intro älypää
soap KnowHow saippuasarja
sociable U1T1 seurallinen
social studies U2T6 yhteiskuntaoppi
socialize online U2T4 seurustella internetissä
solution Course Intro ratkaisu
solve Course Intro ratkaista
somebody's take on sth U1T2 jkn mielipide jstak
sophisticated U1T3 hienostunut, sivistynyt
sophomore U2T4 toisen vuoden opiskelija
sore KnowHow arka, hellä
sort out U1T2 järjestää, järjestellä
sound U1T3 äänne; ääni
soundbite ThinkTank lyhyt ääniraportti
source U1T3 lähde
space Unit 1 tila; avaruus
space mission Unit 3 avaruuslento
spacecraft KnowHow avaruusalus
spaceflight Unit 3 avaruuslento
spatial U1T1 avaruudellinen; tilaa koskeva
***speak one's mind** U1T2 tuoda mielipiteensä julki
specialty (AmE) U2T4 erityisala
specific U1T3 tietty
spectrum U1T3 skaala, asteikko
speech Unit 1 puhe
speech bubble Unit 1 puhekupla
spell sth out U2T4 tehdä jk selväksi; selittää jtak (juurta jaksain)
spell-checker U4T10 oikeinkirjoituksen tarkistus
spelling U1T3 oikeinkirjoitus
spelling bee U4T10 tavauskilpailu
spelling mistake U4T10 oikeinkirjoitusvirhe
splash U4T11 roiskia; polskutella
sponsor U2T4 pitää yllä; rahoittaa
spontaneously Course Intro vaistonvaraisesti
sport sth U2T4 prameilla, keikailla jllak
sports activity U2T6 urheilulaji
sportsman U4T11 urheilija
spot Unit 4 havaita, huomata
***spring to mind** U1T1 tulla mieleen
***spring, sprang/ sprung, sprung** U1T1 hypähtää, hypätä; putkahtaa
stable Unit 3 vakaa
staff U2T6 henkilökunta
stage U4T11 vaihe; näyttämö
stairs Unit 3 portaat
standard U2T4 (vaatimus)taso
standard alphabetical radio names Unit 1 radioaakkosstandardi
standard of living U3T7 elintaso
standardized testing U2T4 kaikille yhteiset kokeet
starve U3T8 nähdä nälkää
starve to death U3T8 kuolla nälkään
state U1T2 ilmoittaa; sanoa; todeta
state KnowHow tila; osavaltio
statement Course Intro väite
statistically Unit 1 tilastollisesti
statistics KnowHow tilastot
status U2T4 asema; arvostus
stay overnight KnowHow yöpyä
***steal, stole, stolen** U3T7 varastaa
steel Unit 3 teräs
steer U1T3 ohjata
step out of line U3T7 poiketa ruodusta
stereotype U1T3 stereotypioida; esittää kaavamaisesti
stick U2T6 keppi, tikku
stiff U4T10 jäykkä
stilettos U2T4 piikkikorkoiset kengät
stomach Unit 4 vatsa; sietää, kestää
store U2T4 myymälä, kauppa
streak U4T10 häivähdys; piirre; annos
strength U3T7 vahvuus

stress Unit 1 paino
strict BackTrack ankara
strike BackTrack lakko
structure ThinkTank rakenne
struggle U2T4 ponnistella; kamppailla
student committee Unit 4 oppilaskunnan hallitus
study U1T3 tutkimus
study hard U2T4 opiskella ahkerasti
stunning BackTrack huumaava; loistava
subconscious U1T3 alitajuinen
subject U1T1 (oppi)aine; aihe
subtitles U2T4 tekstitys
succeed KnowHow menestyä
success U1T3 menestys
successful U3T8 menestyvä; onnistunut
suck Unit 4 imeä
suffer from sth U1T2 kärsiä jstak
suggest U3T8 ehdottaa
suitability Course Intro soveltuvuus; sopivuus
suitable U4T10 sopiva, sovelias
suitably KnowHow asianmukaisesti
suited to sth U1T1 sopiva jhk
summer cabin KnowHow kesämökki
summer cottage KnowHow kesämökki
supervision U4T11 valvonta
support U1T3 tukea
support U2T6 tuki
supportive Unit 4 kannustava
suppose U3T7 olettaa
surname U1T3 sukunimi (BrE)
surrounding Unit 3 ympäröivä
surroundings Unit 2 ympäristö
survey U1T3 tutkimus
survey U1T3 tutkia
survive sth U2T4 selviytyä jstak; selvitä hengissä jstak
suspicious Unit 4 epäluuloinen
swap Course Intro vaihtaa
***sweat buckets** KnowHow hikoilla runsaasti
sweetening U2T6 makeutus
Swiss U2T6 sveitsiläinen
Swiss Army Knife U2T6 Sveitsin armeijan veitsi
symbolize sth U3T7 olla jnk symboli
sympathize with sb Unit 3 ymmärtää jkta
synonym Unit 1 samaa merkitsevä

T

tactic BackTrack taktiikka; taktinen veto
tag U1T3 nimilappu; (ivallinen) kutsumanimi
tai chi U1T2 kiinalaista voimistelua
tailor Unit 4 räätälöidä; räätäli
tails KnowHow klaava (kolikon numeropuoli)
***take (a morning) off** U3T7 pitää (aamu) vapaata
***take a leaf out of sb's book** U4T10 ottaa jku esikuvaksi
***take a look at sth** U3T9 katsoa, vilkaista jtak
***take action** U3T8 toimia
***take advantage of sth** U3T7 käyttää jtak hyväksi
***take care of sth** U3T8 pitää huolta jstak
***take exception to sth** U1T2 ilmaista vastalause, paheksua jtak
***take no for an answer** U2T6 suostua kieltävään vastaukseen
***take notes** Unit 1 tehdä muistiinpanoja
***take notice of sth** U1T2 kiinnittää huomiota jhk; välittää jstak
take on sth Unit 1 reaktio jhk
***take one's A level** U2T6 suorittaa ylioppilaskoe (BrE)
***take part in sth** Unit 1 osallistua jhk
talented U1T3 lahjakas
tank top U2T4 hihaton T-paita
tanning lotion U2T4 itseruskettava voide
tardy U2T4 myöhäinen, myöhästynyt
tardy bell U2T4 oppitunnin aloituksen ilmoittava kellonsoitto
task Course Intro tehtävä
task in hand ThinkTank tekeillä oleva tehtävä
taste U3T9 maistiainen; maku
taster BackTrack maistaja
tattoo U4T10 tatuoida; tatuointi
tea total Unit 1 absolutisti
teacher qualification U4T11 opettajanpätevyys
teacher trainee U2T4 opetusharjoittelija
technical U3T7 teknillinen
technique BackTrack tekniikka; tapa
***tell sb to eff off** U3T8 käskeä jkta häipymään (alatyyli)
tend U1T3 olla taipuvainen
tendency U1T3 taipumus
terms U1T3 suhteet, välit
in terms of sth BackTrack mitä jhk tulee
terrifying U2T6 kamala, pelottava, kauhistuttava
tertiary Appendix kolmannen asteen
tester U4T11 testaaja
theme BackTrack teema, aihe
then again U1T3 toisaalta
theory U1T1 teoria
therefore U3T8 siksi, sen vuoksi
for one thing U4T10 ensiksikin
***think of as being sth** U1T3 pitää jnak
***think twice** KnowHow harkita
thought-provoking Unit 2 ajatuksia herättävä
***throw a party** KnowHow järjestää juhlat
time on one's hands U4T11 aikaa käytettävissä
tip U4T11 vihje; neuvo
title U4T11 nimi; otsikko; titteli
toddler U2T4 taapero, tenava
toga Unit 1 tooga
tongue Unit 1 kieli
tool Unit 4 työkalu
toothache Unit 4 hammassärky
top U3T8 olla jnk yläpäässä
top U4T10 toppi; yläosa
top score U2T4 huippupisteet
toss U2T4 heittää pois
toss a coin Unit 1 heittää kruunaa ja klaavaa
tough Unit 1 karkea; kova; sitkeä
tourist attraction KnowHow turistikohde
toy with sth Unit 3 leikitellä jllak
track U2T4 polku; suunta; jälki; raide
on track to sth U2T4 matkalla jhk
trade U3T7 ala; ammatti
trade union U3T7 ammattiyhdistys
traffic warden Unit 4 pysäköinninvalvoja
trail sb U2T4 olla jkn kannoilla; seurata jkta
transcription Unit 3 (tarke)kirjoitus
transform BackTrack muuttaa
translate from sth U3T7 kääntää jstak kielestä
transplant Unit 4 elinsiirto
travel agency Course Intro matkatoimisto
treat U2T6 kohdella
triennial U2T4 joka kolmas vuosi tapahtuva
trigger BackTrack laukaista

Alphabetical vocabulary: English–Finnish

trivia U1T2 — pienet yksityiskohdat, nippelitieto
trophy KnowHow — (palkinto)pokaali
tune in to sth KnowHow — valita (radiosta tms.) jtak
tune out KnowHow — olla välittämättä
in turn U3T7 — vuorostaan
turn KnowHow — vuoro
turn down U3T7 — hylätä; torjua
turn sth BackTrack — muuttua jksik
turn to sb KnowHow — kääntyä jkn puoleen
turn up for sth U4T10 — ilmaantua jhk
twenty-something U3T8 — yli 20-vuotias
typing error U4T10 — näppäilyvirhe

U

Ugh! BackTrack — Yäk!
unattended BackTrack — vartioimaton
uncomfortable U1T3 — epämiellyttävä
undefined Unit 1 — määrittelemätön
underestimate U3T8 — aliarvioida
understanding U1T2 — ymmärrys
undisputed BackTrack — kiistaton
uneducated Unit 1 — sivistymätön
unemployment U3T7 — työttömyys
unfamiliar Unit 1 — vieras
unfortunate U4T10 — valitettava; huono-onninen
uni ThinkTank — yliopisto (puhek.)
unique BackTrack — ainutlaatuinen
the United Kingdom U3T7 — (Ison-Britannian ja Pohjois-Irlannin) Yhdistynyt kuningaskunta
university U1T3 — yliopisto
unless U1T3 — ellei
unlike U3T7 — toisin kuin
unreleased U4T10 — julkaisematon
unsatisfactory Unit 4 — epätyydyttävä; riittämätön
untold U4T12 — jota ei ole kerrottu
upper secondary school Unit 4 — lukio
upside down U2T6 — ylösalaisin
urgent U4T11 — kiireellinen
use Course Intro — käyttö; käyttötarkoitus
used to (do) U2T6 — (teki) ennen, oli tapana (tehdä)

V

vacancy U4T11 — avoin (työ)paikka
in vain U3T8 — turhaan
valedictorian U2T4 — menestynyt opiskelija, joka pitää koulun päättäjäispuheen (AmE)
value U2T4 — arvo
a variety of sth Course Intro — joukko jtak
various U2T6 — monia; eri
vary Unit 2 — vaihdella
vase U3T8 — maljakko
vast U3T7 — laaja
vegan U1T2 — vegaani
veganism U1T2 — veganismi
velvety U3T7 — samettinen
venture U1T3 — uskaltautua; rohjeta
verse Unit 1 — säe
view U3T7 — näkemys, mielipide; näkymä
viewing balcony U2T4 — yleisöparvi
viewpoint Unit 1 — näkökanta, näkökulma; näkemys
visitor U4T10 — vieras; kävijä
visual U1T1 — visuaalinen, näköön perustuva
vocational U3T7 — ammatillinen
voluntary Unit 3 — vapaaehtois-, vapaaehtoinen
volunteer Unit 2 — ilmoittautua vapaaehtoiseksi
vowel U1T3 — vokaali

W

wage U3T7 — palkka
wailer Unit 1 — ulvoja; valittaja
walk into a job U3T7 — saada vaivatta työpaikka
wannabe KnowHow — fani
warden BackTrack — vartija
waste U2T4 — tuhlata; hukata
water U4T11 — kastella
by the way U3T8 — muuten
weapon U2T4 — ase
***wear, wore, worn** U2T6 — käyttää, olla yllä
weather forecaster Unit 1 — sääennustaja
web U3T7 — verkko; räpylä
web quest ThinkTank — internethaku
webbed foot U3T7 — räpyläjalka
wedding anniversary BackTrack — hääpäivä
weed U4T11 — kitkeä rikkaruohoja
weird U4T10 — outo
welcome U4T11 — ottaa mielellään vastaan; olla iloinen jstak; toivottaa tervetulleeksi
as well U2T6 — myös(kin)
well-deserved ThinkTank — ansaittu
well-trained U2T4 — hyvinkoulutettu
wheel Unit 1 — kiekko; pyörä
whereas U1T1 — kun taas
whether U1T3 — -ko, -kö
whine about sth U3T7 — valittaa, ruikuttaa jstak
whistle KnowHow — viheltää
white-collar job — toimistotyö
as a whole U3T7 — kokonaisuudessaan
wide open Unit 1 — täysin levällään
winning U3T7 — voittoisa, voitokas
wish sb luck U3T8 — toivottaa jllek onnea
within U4T10 — kuluessa
without sb doing sth U2T4 — ilman, että jku tekee jtak
wonder U1T3 — ihmetellä
woolly Unit 2 — villa-
word-for-word Unit 1 — sanatarkka
work experience placement U4T10 — työharjoittelu
work prospects U3T7 — työnäkymät
workforce U3T7 — työvoima
working hours Unit 3 — työaika
workmate U3T8 — työtoveri
work-related Unit 3 — työhön liittyvä
workwise U3T7 — työn suhteen; mitä työelämään tulee
wrist U4T10 — ranne

Y

yard KnowHow — piha
yet another U1T3 — vielä yksi
Yours sincerely U3T8 — Teidän…; Kunnioittavasti
youth U2T4 — nuoriso

Z

zombie-like KnowHow — unissakävelijän kaltainen

Alphabetical vocabulary: Finnish–English

A

aasialainen	Asian
absolutisti	tea total
akee-hedelmä	ackee
adrenaliini	adrenaline
ahdistella	harass
ahdistus	angst(ata)
ahkera	hard-working
aihe	subject
aiheuttaa	cause
aiheuttaa vahinkoa	harm
aikaisemmin	previously
aikaisempi	previous
aikoinaan	once upon a time
aikuinen	adult, grown-up
ainakin	at least
aines(osa)	ingredient
ainoastaan	merely
ainutlaatuinen	unique
aita	barrier
aivoton	airhead
ajaa alkoholin vaikutuksen alaisena	*drink and drive
ajaa tien sivuun	pull over
ajankohtainen	current
ajatella jtak	*give thought to sth
ajatuksia herättävä	thought-provoking
ajatustenlukija	mind reader
ajelu	ride
ajokortti	driving licence (BrE)
akateeminen	academic
akateemisesti	academically
suuntautunut	oriented
aktivismi	activism
ala	field; sector
alakoulu	lower comprehensive
alakoulu	primary school (BrE)
alapuolella	beneath
alempiarvoinen	second-class
aliarvioida	underestimate
alitajuinen	subconscious
alituinen	constant
alkuperä	origin
alkuperäinen	original
alla, alle	below
allekirjoitus	signature
almu	handout
aloitekyky	initiative
aluksi, ensin	at first
ammatillinen	vocational
ammatti	occupation
ammatti (käytännön taitoja vaativa)	trade
ammattikorkeakoulu	polytechnic
ammattiyhdistys	trade union
amputointi	amputation
analyysi	analysis
ankara	strict
annos	streak
ansaita	earn
ansaittu	well-deserved
ansio	merit
ansioluettelo	CV (curriculum vitae)
ansioluettelo	résumé (AmE)
antaa jklle nimi	christen sb
antaa jllek pisteitä	score sth
antaa käyttöön	provide
antaa olla rauhassa	*give sb a break
antaa potkut	sack; fire
antaa tekohengitystä	perform CPR
antaa vilaus jstak	*give a glimpse of sth
antelias	generous
appivanhempi	parent-in-law
apulainen, assistentti, sihteeri	assistant
aritmetiikka	arithmetic
arka, hellä	sore
aromi	aroma
arpajaiset	lottery
arvella	reckon
arvo	value
arvoitus	riddle; mystery
arvolle sopimaton	beneath
arvosana	grade
arvostaa	appreciate
arvostella (esim. kokeita)	mark
arvostelu (esim. romaanin)	review
arvostus	status
ase	weapon
asema	position; status
asenne	point of view
asenne jhk	attitude towards sth
asentaa	fit
asettaa	*set, set, set
asettaa (pitkälleen)	*lay, laid, laid
asettaa, panna	post
asia	issue; item
asiaankuuluva	relevant
asiakas	client; customer
asiakas, kanta-asiakas	patron
asiakaspalvelu	customer service
asiakaspalvelu-tehtävä	front-desk job
asiakirja	document
asiallinen	relevant
asianajaja	lawyer
asianmukainen	appropriate
asianmukaisesti	as appropriate
Aspergerin syndrooma	Asperger's Syndrome
aste	degree
asteikko	spectrum
astia	dish
astiakaappi	cupboard
astronautti	astronaut
astua (sisään) jhk	enter sth
asukas	citizen
asukas (vakinainen)	resident
ateria	meal
Atlantin valtameri	the Atlantic
au pair	au pair
aukko	gap
autopaikka	parking space
auttaa	boost
avaruudellinen	spatial
avaruus	space
avaruusalus	spacecraft
avaruuslento	space mission; spaceflight
avioero	divorce
avoin työpaikka	vacancy; opening
avustus	allowance; contribution

B

beigenvärinen	beige-coloured
benji-hyppy	bungee jump
Bryssel	Brussels

D

diagnoosi	diagnosis

E

edellinen	previous; former
edellyttää	expect
edellytykset	facilities
edessä	in front of sb/sth
edetä uralla	move up the career ladder
edistyminen	progress

Alphabetical vocabulary: Finnish–English

edistyä	*get on with sth
edistää	boost
ehdokas	candidate
ehdokkuus	nomination
ehdollistaa	condition
ehdollistua jllek	*become conditioned to sth
ehdottaa	suggest
ehkä	perhaps
ehto	condition
eliitti	elite
elinehto	lifeblood
elinikäinen	lifelong
elinsiirto	transplant
elintaso	standard of living
elitistinen	elite
ellei	unless
eloisa, vilkas	bubbly
eläinten oikeudet	animal rights
eläke	pension
eläkejärjestely	pension plan
eläkeläinen	senior citizen
elämäkerta	memoir
elämänfilosofia	philosophy
elämänkatsomustieto	ethics
elämäntehtävä	mission
enemmistö	majority
energinen	energetic
ennakkoluuloinen	prejudiced against
jtak kohtaan	sth
ennakkotapaus	precedent
ennen (teki), oli tapana (tehdä)	used to (do)
ennen pitkää	before long
ennustaa	predict
ennustaja	fortune-teller
ennuste	prediction
ensi töiksi, aluksi	first off (AmE)
ensiapu	first-aid
ensiksi mainittu	former
ensiksikin	for one thing
ensiluokkalainen	first-grader
ensimmäisen vuoden opiskelija	freshman
entinen	former
epäasiallinen	inappropriate
epäluuloinen	suspicious
epämiellyttävä	uncomfortable
epätoivoinen	desperate
epätyydyttävä	unsatisfactory
erehdys	error
eri	separate; various
eri tavoin kuin	differently from
erikoisruokakauppa	delicatessen
erillinen	separate
erimielisyys	disagreement
erinomainen	grand (erit. IrE)
erisnimi	proper name
erityisala	specialty (AmE)
erityisen	particularly
erityisesti	in particular
erottaa toisistaan	separate
erottaminen	dismissal
erottua jllak	sift by sth
esiintyä	occur
esimerkiksi	for instance
esine	object; item
esittely jhk	introduction to sth
esittää	present
esittää (esim. runoa)	recite
esittää jklle jtak	present sb with sth
esittää kaavamaisesti	stereotype
esittää mestarillisesti	play to perfection
esittää syitä	argue
esittää varmat seikat	*lay down the law
esitys	performance
essee	essay
este	barrier
estää	prevent; block
eteisaula	lobby
etninen	ethnic
etsintä	search
etu	advantage
etuoikeus	privilege
etupinta	front face
etymologinen (sanan alkuperän selvittävä)	etymological

F

faksata	fax
fani	wannabe
feissari (puhek)	chugger
filosofia	philosophy
fossiili	fossil
fysiikka	physics
fyysinen	physical; bodily

G

gallona (Br: n. 4,5 l; Am: n. 3,8 l)	gallon
geeni	gene
graffiti	graffiti
grafologi	graphologist

H

haastateltava	interviewee
haastattelu	interview
haaste	challenge
hahmo	figure; character
hakea jtak paikkaa	apply for sth
hakemus	application
hakija	candidate; applicant
hakukirje	letter of application
jnk hallinta	command of sth
hallita	reign; rule
hallitus, valtio	government
halukas	keen
haluta	desire
haluta välttämättä tehdä jtak	insist on doing sth
hammassärky	toothache
hangata	rub
hanhi	goose, (pl) geese
hankkia	acquire
haravoida	rake
harhaanjohtava	misleading
harjoitella	practise
harjoittaa	practise
harkita	*think twice; consider
harkita jnk tekemistä	consider doing sth
harmaa	grey
harmonikka	accordion
harppu	harp
harrastaa jtak	*go in for sth
harrastaa urheilua	*do sports
harrastus	interest
harvassa	few and far between
harvinainen	rare
harvoin	rarely
hauska	enjoyable
hauskanpito	craic (IrE)
hautajaiset	funeral
hautakivi	gravestone
hautausmaa	cemetery
havainnollistaa	demonstrate
havaita	detect; spot; discover
heijastaa	reflect
heijastus	reflection
heittää	inject
heittää kruunaa ja klaavaa	toss a coin
heittää pois	toss
hellä, arka	sore
helmi	pearl
helposti	with ease
hengenpelastaja	lifeguard
henkilö	figure; character
henkilöhahmo	character
henkilökohtainen	individual; personal
henkilökunta	staff
henkilöstöpäällikkö, -johtaja	human resources / HR manager
herkkukauppa	delicatessen

hermo	nerve
heti aamutuimaan	first thing in the morning
hetkeksi	for a second
hetkeäkään	for a second
hetki	minute; second
hidastaa	slow down
hiekkalaatikko	sandpit
hieman	slightly
hieno	fancy
hienostunut	sophisticated
hieroa	rub
hihaton T-paita	tank top
hikoilla runsaasti	*sweat buckets
hiljetä	quiet down (AmE)
hilpeys	amusement
hirviö	monster
hoitaa	conduct; *run
houkutella	lure; attract
huhhuh	phew
huhu	rumour
huippu-	maximum
huippupisteet	top score
hukata	waste
hukkua	drown
hullu	daft (puhek.)
huojentunut	relieved
huokaista	sigh
huolehtia	look after; mind
huolehtia että jku saa jtak	serve sb with sth
huolehtivainen	caring
huolestunut jstak	concerned about sth
huolestuttava	disturbing
huolimatta jstak	despite sth
huolimatta siitä, että	despite the fact that
huomata	spot
huomattava	remarkable; outstanding
huomio	attention
huomiota herättävä (päät kääntävä)	head-turning
huonekalut	furniture
huono-onninen	unfortunate
hurmata	fascinate
hurrata	cheer
huumaava	stunning
huumorintaju	sense of humour
huutosakin johtaja	cheerleader (AmE)
huvi(tus)	amusement
huvikseen	for pleasure
huvittaa	amuse
hylätä jtak	reject sth
hylätä	turn down
hypähtää; hypätä	*spring, sprang/ sprung, sprung
hyvin ajatuksensa ilmaiseva	articulate
hyvin koulutettu	well-trained
hyvä esimerkki	a case in point
hyväksyä	accept; pass
hyväntekeväisyys	charity
hyvässä kunnossa	fit
hyökkäys-, hyökkäävä	offensive
häilyä	hover
häiritsevä	disturbing
häiritä	distract
häiriö	interruption
häivähdys	streak
häkellyttävä	confounding
hämmennys	confusion
hämmentynyt	confused
hämärä	obscure
hääpäivä	wedding anniversary

I

ideoida	brainstorm
ihailtava	admirable
ihanne-, ihanteellinen	ideal
ihmetellä	wonder
ihminen	human being
(ihmis)apina	ape
ihmisiä kaikilta elämänaloilta	people from all walks of life
ihmistenvälinen	interpersonal
ikuisesti, elämän loppuun asti	for good
ikä	age
ikäinen	aged
ilmaantua jhk	turn up for sth
ilmainen	free
ilmaista	present; phrase
ilmaista asia	*put it
ilmaista vastalause, paheksua jtak	*take exception to sth
ilman syytä	for no reason
ilman, että jku tekee jtak	without sb doing sth
ilmapiiri	atmosphere
ilmasto	climate
ilmaus, ilmaisu	phrase; expression
ilme	expression
ilmeinen	obvious
ilmeisesti	apparently
ilmestyä	appear
ilmiö	phenomenon, (pl) phenomena
ilmoittaa	announce; state
ilmoittautua vapaaehtoiseksi	volunteer
ilmoitus	advert
imago	image
imeä	suck
ingressi	introduction
innokas	keen
innokkaasti	eagerly
innostua jstak	*go in for sth
innostunut	enthusiastic
innostus	enthusiasm
insinööritiede; (kone) tekniikka	engineering
inspiraatio	inspiration
internethaku	web quest
internetissä	online
intrapersonaalinen, itseä koskeva	intrapersonal
investoida	invest in sth
irlantilainen	Irish
irrallaan	loose
irrallinen	loose
irtisanoa	fire
iskeä nyrkillä	punch
iskeä silmänsä jhk	*set one's eyes on sb/sth
iskulause	slogan
istuttaa	plant
itsekeskeinen	self-centred
itsekseen	on one's own
itseluottamus	self-esteem
itsenäinen	independent
itsenäisyys	independence
itsepuolustus	self-defence
itseruskettava voide	tanning lotion
itsetunto	self-esteem
itsevarma	confident
iäkäs	elderly

J

jakaa	divide; share
jalkamatka	hike
jalkapallokenkä	football boot
jalo	generous
jalostaa	process
jarru	brake
jarruttaa	brake
jatkaa jhk	*go on to sth
jatke	extension
jatko-opiskelu	further education
jatkuva	constant
jatkuvasti	continually
jauhaa samaa asiaa	bang on about sth
jo varhain	early on
johdanto, esittely jhk	introduction to sth
johdonmukainen	consistent
johdonmukaisuus	logic
johtaa	conduct; *run

Alphabetical vocabulary: Finnish–English

johtaa yritystä	*run a company
johtaja	leader
johto-, johtajan	managerial
johtokunta	directorate
johtopäätös	conclusion
johtoryhmä	directorate
johtua jstak	*be due to sth
joka kolmas vuosi tapahtuva	triennial
joka tapauksessa	at any rate; after all
jokavuotinen	annual
jonglööri	juggler
joskus myöhemmin	at some later point
joukko jtak	a host of sth; a variety of sth
joukko, ryhmä	pack
joukossa	among
joukot	corps
journalisti	journalist
joustava	flexible
joutua vankilaan	*go to prison
juhla	celebration
juhlamenot, seremonia	ceremony
juhlia	feast
juhliminen	celebration
julkaisematon	unreleased
julkaiseminen	release
julkaista	publish; release
julkaista (esim. verkossa)	post
jumaloida	adore
juoniselostus	plot summary
juoru	gossip
juosta	*run, ran, run
juuri	root
juutalainen	Jewish
jälki	track
jälki-istunto	detention
jälkiäänittää	dub
jälkiäänitys	dubbing
jännittävä	intriguing
jännitysromaani	mystery novel
järjestellä	sort out
järjestely	scheme
järjestää	arrange; sort out
järjestää juhlat	*throw a party
järjestö	organization
järkevä	reasonable
järki	reason
järkyttynyt	devasted; shattered
jäsen	member
jäsenvaltio	member state
jäteauton kuljettaja	refuse collector
jättiläinen	giant
jättiläis-	giant; gigantic
jättää toivomisen varaa	*leave sth to be desired
jäykkä	stiff
jäädä	remain
jäädä eläkkeelle	retire
jäädä jälkeen	lag

K

kaapeli	cable
kaava	pattern
kaavake	form
kaavio	chart
kaavio, diagrammi	diagram
kaima	namesake
kaivostyöläinen	miner
kaksikielinen	bilingual
kaksinpelin mestaruus	singles title
kalat (horoskooppimerkki)	Pisces
kallioseinämä, rantakallio	cliff
Kalliovuoret	the Rocky Mountains, the Rockies
kamala	terrifying
kamppailla	struggle
kamppailla epätoivoisesti jnk asian parissa	agonize over sth
kananpoika	chick
kanava	channel
kandidaatin tutkinto	bachelor's degree
kannattaa	*pay off
kannustava	supportive
kannustus	encouragement
kansa	people, (pl) peoples
kansainvälinen	international
Kansainyhteisö	the Commonwealth
kansalainen	citizen
kansallinen	national
kansi	cover
kanslia	office
kantaja	porter
kapinallinen	rebellious
kappale (tekstin)	para(graph)
karhu	bear
karismaattinen	charismatic
karkea	tough
karmia jnk selkäpiitä	*give sb the creeps
kasata jtak	pile on sth
kassa(nhoitaja)	cashier
kassakaappi	safe
kastella	water
kastella likomäräksi	drench
kasvattaa	educate
kasvattaja	educator
kasvokkain	face to face
kateellinen	envious
kategoria	category
katkera	bitter
katsoa, vilkaista jtak	*take a look at sth
kattaa	cover
katto (sisäkatto)	ceiling
kauas	far, farther, farthest
kauhistuttava	terrifying
kaukaa haettu	far-fetched
kaukainen	faraway
kaulus	collar
kauneushoitola	beauty salon
kaupallinen ala	business studies
kauppa	store
kausi	season
kaveri (puhek.)	bloke (BrE)
kehittäminen	development
kehittää	develop
kehitys	development
kehno	crummy
kehua	praise
keikailla jllak	sport sth
keino(tekoinen)	artificial
kekseliäs	inventive
keksi	biscuit (BrE)
keksiä, ymmärtää jtak	figure sth out
kellua	float
kelttiläinen	Celtic
kemiallinen merkki	chemical symbol
kenraaliharjoitus	dress rehearsal
keppi	stick
kermamainen	creamy
kerskua	boast
kertoa uudelleen	*retell
kertoja	narrator
keskeytys	interruption
keskiasteen	secondary
keskimääräinen	average
keskinkertainen	average
keskipäivä	midday
Keski-Suomi	central Finland
keskitason	average
keskittyä jhk	concentrate on sth; focus on sth
keskustella jstak	discuss sth
keskustelu	conversation
kestää jtak	survive sth
kesämökki	summer cabin
ketunmetsästys	foxhunting
kevyt	light
kiehtova	intriguing
kiehua	boil
kiekko	wheel
kielellinen	linguistic

kieli	tongue
kieliopillisesti	grammatically
kielioppi	grammar
kieltäytyä jstak	reject sth
kiertää jtak	encircle sth
kihlaus	engagement
kiihkeä	heated
kiinnittää huomio jhk	*pay attention to sth
kiinnostuksen kohde	interest
kiinnostus	interest
kiinteistövälittäjä	real estate agent
kiinteä	set
kiireellinen	urgent
kiista	argument
kiistaton	undisputed
kiitettävä arvosana	A grade
kiitollinen jstak	grateful for sth
kiivas	heated
kiivastua	*get hot under the collar
kilpailija	contestant
kilpailla	compete
kilpailu jstak	competition for sth
kiltti	kind
kimppuunkävijä	mugger
kinesteettinen	kinesthetic
kipsissä	in plaster
kirjailija	author
kirjaimellisesti	literally
kirjallisuus	lit(erature)
kirjanmerkki	bookmark
kirjanpitäjä	accountant
kirjautua sisään	log in
kirjoitelma	essay
kirjoittaa väärin	misspell
kirjoittamaton	blank
kirjoittautua jhk (esim. oppilaitokseen)	enroll in sth
kirkas	bright
kirves	axe
kirvesmiehentyö	carpentry
kitkeä rikkaruohoja	weed
klaava (kolikon numeropuoli)	tails
klemmari	paperclip
klikki, nurkkakunta	clique
kloonata	clone
koe	experiment
kohde	destination
kohdella	treat
kohokohta	highlight
kohota	*rise
kohta (luettelon ym.)	item
kohtalo	destiny; fortune
kohteliaisuus	compliment
kohtuullinen	reasonable
koiran ulkoiluttaja	dog walker
kokeeseen osallistuja	examinee
kokelma	collection
kokki	chef
kokonais-	overall
kokonaisuudessaan	as a whole
kokoonpano	line-up
kokous	session
kolikot	change
kolmannen asteen	tertiary
konsoli	console
korjata	fix; repair
korkea paikka	height
korkeakoulu	college
korkeus	height
korko	interest
korostaa	enhance; highlight
korut	jewellery
korvata	replace
kosketin	key
kosmetologi	cosmetologist
kotitalous	home economics
kotityöt	housework
koulualue	campus
koulupuku	school uniform
koulutodistus	school report
kouluttaa	educate
koulutus	education; educational qualification
koulutus-	educational
kova	tough
Kreikka	Greece
kreivikunta	county
kriisi	crisis, (pl) crises
kriittinen	critical
kristitty	Christian
kriteeri	criterion, (pl) criteria
kruuna (kolikon kuvapuoli)	heads
kruunu	crown
kuherruskuukausi	honeymoon
kukkaro	purse
kukkien myyjä	flower-seller
kukoistava	booming
kulttuuri-	cultural
kuluessa	within
kuluva	current
kumauttaa	punch
kumisaappaat	rubber boots (AmE)
kummallinen	curious
kummivanhempi	godparent
kumpuileva maasto	rolling hills
kumpuilla	roll
kun taas	whereas
kuninkaalliset	royalty
kunnia	honour
kunniamerkki	order
kunnianhimoinen	ambitious
kunnioittaa jkn muistoa	commemorate sth
Kunnioittavasti	Yours sincerely
kunnioitusta herättävä	awesome
kunnon	proper
kunnostautua jssak	excel at sth
kuntosali	gym
kuolla	pass away
kuolla nälkään	starve to death
kuolla sukupuuttoon	die out
kurkkia	peek
kutsumus	calling; mission
kuulolaite	hearing aid
kuuluisa jstak	famous for sth
kuulustella	interrogate
kuutio	cube
kuva	image
kuvaamataidontunti	art class
kuvailla	describe
kuvata	illustrate
kuvataide	art
kuvaus	description
kuvittaa	illustrate
kuvittaja	illustrator
kykenemättömyys	disability
kykenevä	competent
kyky	ability
kyllästynyt jhk	bored with sth
kyllästyä jhk	*get fed up with sth
kynsi	nail
kynsi (eläimen)	claw
kysely(lomake)	questionnaire
kysymys	issue
kysyntä jllek	demand for sth
kyvykkyys	prowess; skill
kyyti	ride
kännykkä	cell phone (AmE)
kärsivällisyys	patience
kärsiä jstak	suffer from sth
käsiala	handwriting
käsialatutkija	graphologist
käsikirja	handbook
käsine	glove
käsitellä jtak	discuss sth
käsitellä, prosessoida	process
käsittää, tajuta	realize
käsittää, sisältää	include
kätevä jssak	good with sth
kävijä	visitor
käydä (jssak paikassa)	*be to (a place)
käydä jtak läpi	*run over sth

Alphabetical vocabulary: Finnish–English

käydä päättäväisesti käsiksi jhk knuckle down to sth
käydä tunneilla attend classes
käyrä curve
käytettävissä oleva available
käytettävissä olo (mahdolliset ajankohdat) availability
käyttäytyminen behaving; behavior (AmE)
käyttäytyä typerästi clown around
käyttää (olla yllä) *wear, wore, worn
käyttää hyväkseen exploit
käyttää jhk apply to sth
käyttää jtak hyväksi *take advantage of sth
käyttää uudelleen reuse
käyttö use
käyttötarkoitus use
käytännöllinen practical
käytännöllisesti katsoen practically
käytännön practical
käytäntö practice
käytös behaviour
käytöstavat manners
kääntyä jkn puoleen turn to sb
kääntää jstak kielestä translate from sth
Köln Cologne
köyhyys poverty

L

laaja large-scale; vast
laajakaistayhteys broadband connection
laastari plaster (BrE)
lahja gift
lahjakas talented
lahjakkaat the gifted
lahjakkuus prowess
lahti gulf
laiminlyödä neglect
lainata, ottaa lainaksi borrow
lainaus quote
lainsäädäntö legislation
laite device
laite (huvipuistossa) ride
laittaa rahaa jhk invest in sth
lakata olemasta voimassa expire
laki law
lakimies lawyer
lakko strike
lakritsi licorice (AmE)
laskea mukaan include
laskuoppi arithmetic
laskuvarjo-hyppääminen parachuting
lastenhoitaja childminder; au pair
lastentarha nursery school (BrE)
laukaista trigger
laulaa (messuta) chant
laulun sanat lyrics
laulusolisti lead singer
lause sentence
lauseyhteys, konteksti context
lausua (esim. runoja) recite
lausunta elocution
lehdistötilaisuus press conference
lehti leaf, (pl) leaves
leijua hover
leikata ruohoa (*)mow, mowed, mown/mowed
leikitellä jllak toy with sth
leikkaussali operating theatre
lempinimi nickname
liettualainen Lithuanian
lihavoitu in bold
liigavoitto league title
liikemies businessman
Liisa Ihmemaassa Alice in Wonderland
liite enclosure
liiteluettelo list of items enclosed
liitetiedosto attachment
liittyen jhk related; relating to sth
liittyä jhk join sth
liittää attach
liittää, oheistaa (kirjeeseen) enclose
liottaa drench
lisensiaatin tutkinto licentiate degree
lisäksi in addition
lisäpalkkio bonus
lisätä add; increase
lisäys addition
liukuhihna conveyor belt
logiikka logic
lohdutus comfort
loistava stunning
lomake form
looginen logical
lopettaa *quit, quit, quit(ted)
lopullisesti for good
lopulta after all
lotto lottery
loukata jtak invade sth
loukkaantua, satuttaa itsensä *be injured
loukkaantuminen, loukkaus offence
loukkaus insult
lukea nuotteja *read music
lukea rivien välistä, päätellä *read between the lines
lukea uudelleen *reread
lukihäiriö dyslexia
lukio upper secondary school
lukio senior high (school) (AmE)
lukio sixth-form college (BrE)
lukion päättökoe A level (BrE)
lukion päättötodistus high school diploma (AmE)
luku- ja kirjoitustaito literacy
lukukausi semester
lumota fascinate
luntata kokeissa cheat in exams
luoda create
luokka, vuosikurssi grade (AmE)
luokkakokous class reunion
luokkatoveri classmate
luonne nature
luonne personality
luonnontieteet science
luontaisetu fringe benefit
luonteeltaan by nature
luonteenpiirre characteristic
luonto nature
luopua jstak part with sth
luotettava reliable
luottaa jhk rely on sth
luottamus confidence
luottavainen confident
luovuus creativity
luu bone
lyhennetty muoto contracted form
lyhentää abbreviate
lyhyesti briefly; in a nutshell
lyhyin muistiinpanomerkinnöin in note form
lyhyt brief
lyhyt ääniraportti soundbite
lyhytaikainen short-term
lyijy lead
lysähtää kokoon collapse
lyödä *hit, hit, hit
lyödä vetoa jkn kanssa (*)bet sb
lähde source
lähestymistapa approach
lähettiläs ambassador
lähettää sähköpostia email
lähteä matkalle *set out on a journey
läpäistä kokeet pass exams

läsnäolo	attendance
lääketieteellinen tiedekunta	medical school
lääkitä	heal
löyhästi	loosely

M

maahanmuuttaja	immigrant; migrant
maanjäristys	earthquake
maastamuutto	emigration
maauimala	pool
magneetti	magnet
mahdollisuus	chance; prospect
mahtava	awesome
maininta	mention
mainos	advert(isement)
mainoskatko	commercial break
mainoslause	slogan
mainostaa	advertise
mainostekstien kirjoittaja	copywriter
mainostoimisto	advertising agency
maisema	landscape; scenery
maistaja	taster
maisterin tutkinto	master's degree
maistiainen	taste
majesteetti	majesty
majoitus	accommodation
makeutus	sweetening
maksaa	*pay, paid, paid
maksimi-	maximum
maku	taste
Malediivit	the Maldives
maljakko	vase
malli	pattern; sample
malli-	model
malttaa tuskin odottaa	can't wait
mannermaan	continental
maratoni	marathon
marginaali	margin
maskuliininen	masculine
masokistinen	masochistic
matemaattinen	mathematical
matematiikka	math (AmE); maths (BrE)
matka	journey
matkatoimisto	travel agency
mekka	mecca
melkein	practically
melko	fairly
melonta	canoeing
menekkiteos	bestseller
menestys	success
menestyvä	successful
menestyä	succeed
menetellä jssak	*go about sth
mennyt	past
mennä naimisiin jnk kanssa	marry sb
mentaalinen	mental
merkittävä	remarkable; outstanding
merkityksellinen	relevant
merkitä	mark; *mean
merkitä koulun kirjoihin	enroll
merkitä lyhyesti muistiin jtak	jot down sth
merkki	sign; signal
mestata	behead
metsästää	hunt
miehinen	masculine
mielenkiinnon kohde	interest
mielikuva	image
mielipide	view; point of view
mielipide jstak	sb's take on sth
mieltymys	preference
miettiä	consider
mikäli	in case
ministeri	minister
minuutti	minute
mitali	medal
mitata	measure
mitta	measure
mitä jhk tulee	in terms of sth
mitä jkhun tulee	as far as sb is concerned
monarkia	monarchy
monenlainen	multiple; miscellaneous; diverse
moni	various
monimutkainen	complex
moninkertainen	multiple
monivalinta-	multiple-choice
moniäly	multiple intelligence
motivoida	motivate
msn-viesti	instant message
muinainen	ancient
muistelma	memoir
muistuttaa jtak jstak	remind sb of sth
mukaan	according to sth/sb
mukaan luettuna	inclusive
muodollinen	formal
muodollinen pätevyys	educational qualification
muodollisuus	formality
muodostua jstak	*be made up of sth
muoto	shape
muotoilla	formulate
muotoilla (lause) uudelleen	rephrase
muovata	shape
murhata	murder
murtaa	*break, broke, broken
murtautua	burgle
murunen	bit
musertunut	devastated
musiikki-	musical
musiikkikappale	piece of music
musikaalinen	musical
muslimi	Muslim
mutka	curve
muu jstak	the rest of sth
muumio	mummy
muutaman viime vuoden aikana	over the past few years
muuten	by the way
muutos	change
muuttaa	alter; transform
muuttaa maasta	emigrate
muuttua jksik	*be transformed into sth; turn sth
myymälä	store
myyntipuhe (mainos)	sales pitch
myöhäinen	tardy
myöhäis-	late
myöhästynyt	tardy
myöhästyä jstak	miss sth
myös(kin)	as well
myötävaikuttaa	*make a contribution
myötävaikutus	contribution
määritellä	define
määritelmä	definition
määrittelemätön	undefined
määrä	rate
määränpää	destination
määräys	order

N

naamiaiset	fancy dress party
naapuri	neighbour
naarmu	scratch
naisellinen	feminine
naisellisuus	femininity
napatanssija	belly-dancer
nauha	band
naurettava	ridiculous
nautinnokseen	for pleasure
nautittava	enjoyable
neuletakki	cardigan
neuvo	tip
nimeltään	entitled
nimi	title

Alphabetical vocabulary: Finnish–English

nimilappu	tag
nimittää	entitle
nimitys	nomination
nippelitieto	trivia
nojata	(*)lean, leant/leaned, leant/leaned
nolo	embarrassed
nopeasti kasvava	fast-growing
nopeaälyinen	quick-witted
nostaa	pick up
noudattaa	practise; obey
nousta pois	*get off
noususuhdanne	boom
nukkua pois	pass away
numero-	numerical
nuoriso	youth
nykyinen	current
nyrkkeilysäkki	punchbag
nähdä jku	*set one's eyes on sb/sth
nähdä nälkää	starve
nähdä valveunia	daydream
nähtävyys	sight
näkemys	viewpoint; view
näkymä	view
näkyvissä	in sight
näkökanta	viewpoint; aspect
näkökulma	point of view; viewpoint
näkömuisti	photographic memory
näppäilyvirhe	typing error
näyte	sample
näytelmä	play
näyttämö	scene; stage
näyttää, tuntua	appear

O

odottaa	expect
odottaa innokkaasti jtak	look forward to sth
odotus	expectation
ohikulkija	passer-by
ohittaa	pass over
ohjaaja	instructor
ohjata	steer
ohje	instruction
oikea; kunnon	proper
oikeinkirjoituksen tarkistus	spell-checker
oikeinkirjoitus	spelling
oikeinkirjoitusvirhe	spelling mistake
oikeudenmukainen	fair
oikeus	right
oikeusistuin	court
oikeustapaus	law case
oikeuttaa	justify
ojentaa	pass
olennainen	relevant; essential
olettaa	suppose
olipa kerran	once upon a time
olisi parasta tehdä jtak	had better do sth
olla ehdolla jhk	*be in line for sth
olla eri mieltä jkn kanssa	disagree with sb
olla erityis(oppilas)/erityistarpeita	*have special needs
olla etevä jssak	excel at sth
olla etukäteen varma	*be bound
olla imarreltu jstak	*be flattered at sth
olla jkn alaa	*be right up one's street
olla jkn kannoilla	trail sb
olla jnk ansiota	*be thanks to sth/sb
olla jnk asuinpaikka	*be home to sth
olla jnk symboli	symbolize sth
olla jnk yläpäässä	top sth
olla jtak yhteistä	*have sth in common
olla järjiltään	*be out of one's mind
olla korkealuokkainen	*be of high quality
olla koukussa jhk	*be hooked on sth
olla kympin oppilas	earn straight As
olla kärkäs tekemään jtak	*be quick to do sth
olla käynnissä	feature
olla lisääntymässä	*be on the increase
olla loppujen lopuksi kyse jstak	boil down to sth
olla lujasti päättänyt	*be determined
olla läsnä jssak	attend sth
olla meneillään	*be in progress
olla mukana	accompany
olla oikeutettu jhk	*be entitled to sth
olla olennainen osa jtak	*be part and parcel of sth
olla paljon pitemmällä	*be way ahead
olla peräisin jltak ajalta	date back to sth
olla peräisin jstak	originate from sth
olla samaa mieltä jnk kanssa	agree with sb/sth
olla seuraa	*have company
olla siunattu jllak	*be blessed with sth
olla taipuvainen	tend
olla tapana tehdä jtak	*have a habit of doing sth
olla tekemistä jnk kanssa	*have sth to do with sth
olla tottelematta	disobey
olla työtön	*be out of work
olla vaikeuksia jnk tekemisessä	*have trouble doing sth
olla vuorovaikutuksessa	interact
olla välittämättä jstak	disregard sth
olla yhteinen	share
olosuhde	condition
oma	own
omaelämäkerta	memoir; autobiography
omaisuus	fortune
omaksua jtak	adopt sth
omaperäinen	original
omillaan	on one's own
ominaispiirre	characteristic
ominaisuus	feature; quality
omistaja	owner
onnekas	fortunate
onnellinen loppu	happy ending
onni	fortune
onnistua	manage
onnistunut	successful
opas	handbook; guide
opastaa	guide
opastaa jkta jssak	brief sb on sth
opettaja	educator; instructor
opettajanpätevyys	teacher qualification
opetus	instruction
opetusharjoittelija	teacher trainee
opetussuunnitelma	curriculum, (pl) curricula
opinto-ohjaus	guidance counselling
oppiaine	subject
oppiaineiden ulkopuolinen	extracurricular
oppilaskunnan hallitus	student committee
oppimisvaikeus	learning difficulty
oppisopimus	apprenticeship
organisaatio	organization
orjuus	slavery
osa	section
osallistua jhk	participate in sth; *take part in sth
osallistua jhk (esim. harrastukseen)	*go in for sth
osallistuminen	attendance
osavaltio	state
osoittaa	indicate; demonstrate; prove
ote	extract; bite
otollinen	productive
otsikko	title; heading
ottaa (kohta kirjasta)	extract

ottaa jku esikuvaksi	*take a leaf out of sb's book
ottaa jku lämpimästi vastaan	*give a warm welcome to sb
ottaa mielellään	welcome sth
vastaan; olla iloinen jstak	
ottaa osaa jhk	attend sth
ottaa vastaan	accept
ottaen huomioon että	seeing (that)
outo	weird; curious
ovaali	oval

P

paahtavan kuuma	boiling hot
paasata	preach
paastoaminen	fasting
paastonaika	Lent
pahentaa tilannetta	add insult to injury
pahvi	cardboard
painajainen	nightmare
paine	pressure
paino	stress
painottaa	emphasize
paitsi (että)	except
paketti	parcel; packet
paketti, rasia	pack
pakkaus	packet
pakkomielle jstak	obsession with sth
pakollinen	compulsory; mandatory
pala	bit
palauttaa	hand in
palauttaa mieleen	recall
paljastaa	reveal
paljastava	revealing
palkata	hire
palkinto	award
palkittu	prize-winning
palkka	pay; wage
palkka (kuukausipalkka)	salary
palsta	column
palvelu	service
palvelustyttö	maid
palvoa	adore
panna	*set, set, set
pappi	priest
parannuskeino	cure
parantaa	heal
parantua	improve
pastori	reverend
pedagogi	educator
pehmeä	creamy
peitettynä jllak	covered in sth
peittää	cover
pelkästään	merely
pelleillä	clown around
pelottava	terrifying; scary
pelätä	fear
penkoa innokkaasti jtak	*dig through sth
performanssi	performance
perhonen	butterfly
persikka	peach
persoonallisuus	personality
perunalastu	crisp (BrE)
perusasioihin keskittyvä	back-to-basics
perusasteen päättökoe	GCSE = General Certificate of Secondary Education (BrE)
perusta	basis
perustaa	*set up
peruste	ground
perusteella	on account of sth
perustella	justify
perustuen jhk	based on sth
perätön	false
pestata	recruit
pettymys	disappointment; frustration
pidennys	extension
pienin mahdollinen	minimal
piha	court; yard
piikittely	sarcasm
piikkikorkoiset kengät	stilettos
piirikunta	county
piirre	streak
piirrellä	doodle
piirtely	drawing
piirtää	*draw, drew, drawn
piirustus	drawing
pika-	instant
pilalla	ruined
pilkahdus	glimpse
pilkahdus jstak	a glimpse into sth
pinnalle noussut vaahto	head
pinnata tunneilta	*cut classes
piraija	piranha
pistemäärä	score
pitkin harppauksin	by leaps and bounds
pitkä kiekko	icing
pitkä matematiikka	further maths
pitkänmatkan-	marathon
pitkäveteinen	long-winded
pitää (aamu) vapaata	*take (a morning) off
pitää hallussaan	*hold, held, held
pitää huolta jstak	care for sb/sth; *take care of sth
pitää jk mielessä	*bear sth in mind
pitää jnak	*think of as being sth; judge sth
pitää jtak parempana kuin jtak	prefer sb/sth to sb/sth
pitää pää pystyssä	*keep one's head held high
pitää suuressa arvossa	*hold in high regard
pitää yllä	sponsor
pohja	basis
Pohjoismaat	Nordic countries
pohtia/analysoida omaa toimintaa	self-reflect
poiketa ruodusta	step out of line
poikkeuksellinen	exceptional
poikkeus	exception
poimia	pick up
poissa tolaltaan	gutted
pokaali, palkinto	trophy
poliitikko	politician
polku	path; track
polskutella	splash
polttava	burning
poninhäntä	ponytail
ponnistella	struggle
ponnistus	effort
portaat	stairs
posti	mail
prameilla jllak	sport sth
psykologi	psychologist
puhe	speech
puheenjohtaja	chair
puhekielen	colloquial
puhekupla	speech bubble
puhetekniikka	elocution
puhumattakaan	never mind; let alone
puhutella jkta	address sb
pukeutumis-määräykset	dress code
pukeutunut	dressed
puola(n kieli)	Polish
puolalainen	Polish
puolesta	for
puoli	aspect
puolitoista vuotta	eighteen months
puolustukseksi	in defence of sth
puolustus	defence
puraisu	bite
purra	*bite, bit, bitten/bit
pusuhippa	kiss chase
putkahtaa	*spring, sprang/sprung, sprung
putki	pipe

Alphabetical vocabulary: Finnish–English

putkiasentaja plumber
puusepäntyö carpentry
puute jstak lack of sth
pyhimys saint
pyrkiä jhk *go for sth
pystyttää *set up
pysäköinninvalvoja traffic warden
pyynnöstä upon request
pyyntö request
pyytää anteeksi apologize
pyörremyrsky hurricane
pyörä wheel
pähkinänkuori nutshell
päihittää jku *outdo sb
päiväkirja diary; journal
päiväkoti (2–5v) preschool (AmE)
päivästä toiseen day after day
pärjätä hyvin *do well
pätevyys qualification(s)
pätevä competent; qualified
pätevöityä qualify
pätkä- short-term
pätkätyö short-term contract
pää head
päähänpiintymä fixed idea
pääjohtaja CEO (chief executive officer)
pääkatu high street
päällikkö, johtaja manager
pääministeri Prime Minister
päämäärä goal
päänsärky headache
pääosa lead role
pääosa (tärkein osa) body
pääsiäinen Easter
päässälasku mental arithmetic
päästä historiankirjoihin *go down in history
päästä yksimielisyyteen reach agreement
päästä yliopistoon *get into university
päästää käsistään pass up
päästää vapaaksi release
päästötodistus certificate
päätoiminen full-time
päättää *bring to a close
päätyä tekemään jtak end up doing sth
päätöksentekijä decision-maker
päätös decision
pöly dust

R

raakuus brutality
raaputtaa scratch
raaputus scratch
rahallinen financial
rahoittaa sponsor
raide track
raja barrier
rajoittua jhk *be limited to sth
rakenne structure
rakennekynsi nail extension
rakennusala construction
rakentaminen construction
rangaistus punishment
ranne wrist
rannikko coast
ranska(n kieli) French
ranskalainen French
rantakallio cliff
rantavahti lifeguard
rasisti racist
rastat dread(lock)s
ratkaista solve
ratkaisu solution
rauha peace
rauhallinen peaceful
rautaiset hermot nerves of steel
reaktio jhk take on sth
reggae-musiikki reggae
rehellinen honest; sincere
rehellisesti frankly
rehtori principal (AmE)
rehtori (nainen) headmistress
reikä hole
reilu fair
rento relaxed
rentoutua chill out
rentoutuminen chill out
retki hike
reuna margin
riippua jksta *be up to sb
riippua jstak depend on sth
riippuliito hang-gliding
riipustella doodle
riistää exploit
riita argument
riittämätön unsatisfactory
rikkoa *break, broke, broken
rintama front
ristikko grid
ristiriita disagreement
ristiäiset christening
rohjeta venture
rohkaista encourage
rohkaisu encouragement
rohkeus courage
roiskia splash
romaani novel
romahtaa collapse
roska rubbish
roskalehti rag mag
rubiini(npunainen) ruby
rukous prayer
runo poem
runoilija poet
runollinen poetic
runous poetry
runsaasti heavily
runsas generous
ruokakomero cupboard
ruokalaji dish
ruokapaikka eatery (AmE)
ruumiillinen manual; bodily
ruumis body
ryhmänohjaaja homeroom teacher
ryhmätyö group project
ryhtyä toimeen *get off one's butt
rytmi rhythm
räpylä web
räpyläjalka webbed foot
räätäli tailor
räätälöidä tailor

S

saada receive
saada huomiota attract attention
saada hyvät pisteet score high
saada jalka oven väliin *get one's foot in the door
saada kiinni *catch, caught, caught
saada kiinnostumaan motivate
saada kosketus jhk relate to sth
saada pisteitä score
saada potkut *be fired; *get the sack
saada päänsärky jstak sth gives a headache
saada päätös aikaan reach a decision
saada selville discover
saada työpaikka *be hired
saada vaivatta työpaikka walk into a job
saada vähän pisteitä score low
saada, saavuttaa gain
saamelaiset the Sami
saapua arrive
saarna sermon
saarnata preach
saatavissa available
saatekirje covering letter (BrE); cover letter (AmE)
saati sitten let alone
saattaa accompany
saattaa loppuun *bring to a close

saava osapuoli	receiving end
saavuttaa	achieve; attain; reach
saavuttaa (saada kiinni)	*catch up
saavutus	achievement
saippuasarja	soap
sairaus	disease
sairausloma	sick leave
sakottaa	fine
salaperäinen	mysterious
salapoliisi	detective
salmiakki	salty licorice
samaa merkitsevä	synonym
samanarvoinen kuin jk	equivalent to sth
samankaltaisuus, samanlaisuus	similarity
samettinen	velvety
samoin ääntyvä sana	homophone
sanakirja	dictionary
sanaleikki	pun
sanaluokka	part of speech
sanaristikko	crossword puzzle
sanatarkka	word-for-word
sanavalmis	quick-witted
sanoa	phrase; state
sanomalehti	paper
sanoutua irti	*quit, quit, quit(ted)
sarja	series, (pl) series
sarjakuva	cartoon strip
sarjakuvapiirtäjä	cartoonist
sarkasmi	sarcasm
sarvi	horn
sateenkaari	rainbow
sattua	occur
sattuma	fortune
satu	fairytale
seikkailu	adventure
seinänaapuri	next-door neighbour
sekaantua toisten asioihin	meddle
sekalainen	miscellaneous
sekoitus	mixture
sektori	sector
sekunti	second
selittää jtak (juurta jaksain)	spell sth out
selkeästi	distinctly
selostus	commentary
selvitys	account
selvitä hengissä	survive
selvitä jstak	cope with sth; survive sth; *ride out sth
selviytyä	manage; survive
selvästi	apparently
sen lisäksi	besides
sen lisäksi, että	apart from
sen tähden/vuoksi	therefore
sepelvaltimotauti	coronary disease
sepittää (keksiä)	*make up
seuralainen treffeillä	date
seurallinen	gregarious; sociable
seurata jkta	trail sb
seurata mukana	accompany
seurustella internetissä	socialize online
side	plaster
sidesana	linking word
sidos	plaster
sietää, kestää	stomach
sihteeri	secretary
siinä tapauksessa, että	in case
siirto-	migrant
siirtokunta	colony
siirtolaisuus	emigration
siirtomaa	colony
siis	ie (=id est)
sijaita korkealla	*be perched
sijoittua ensimmäiseksi	place first
sijoitus	investment
sijoituspankki	investment bank
siksi	therefore
siltä varalta, että	just in case
sinutella	*be on first-name terms
sinutella jkta	address sb by first names
sisarus	sibling
sisäinen näkemys	inner vision
sisällys	contents
sisältää	contain; include; *hold
sisältö	content
sisäpiiriläinen	insider
sitaatti	quote
sitkeä	tough
sitoutuminen	commitment
sitä paitsi	besides
siunata	bless
sivistymätön	uneducated
sivistynyt	sophisticated
sivuliike	branch
skaala	spectrum
smaragdi(nvihreä)	emerald
sohva	couch
soida	*ring, rang, rung
soikea	oval
soitin	instrument
soittaa	*ring, rang, rung
soittokunta	marching band
sokerikuorrutus	icing
sopia jklle	fit sb
sopimaton	inappropriate
sopimus	contract; agreement
sopiva; sovelias	appropriate; suitable
sopiva jhk	suited to sth
sopivasti	suitably
sopivuus	suitability
sortua	collapse
sovellus	application
soveltaminen	application
soveltuvuus	suitability
sovittaa jnk mukaan	adapt to sth
stereotypioida	stereotype
suhde	relationship
suhteellisuusteoria	theory of relativity
suhteet	terms
sukunimi	surname (BrE)
sukupolvi	generation
sukupuolelle ominainen	gender-specific
sukupuoli	gender; sex
sukupuolisyrjintä	sex discrimination
sulattaa yhteen	fuse
sulkea pois	rule out
suoja	protection
suojelija	patron
suojeluspyhimys	patron saint
suolainen	salty
suoraan sanoen	frankly; to put it bluntly
suorasukainen	blunt
suorittaa ylioppilaskoe	*take one's A level (BrE)
suorittaminen	execution
suoritus	performance
suoriutua	achieve
suosikki	favourite
suosittu	popular
suosituimmuus	preference
suositus(kirje)	reference
suostua kieltävään vastaukseen	*take no for an answer
surkea	lousy
suunnilleen	approximately
suunnitella	design
suunta	track
suuri	grand
suuri yleisö	general public
sveitsiläinen	Swiss
Sveitsin armeijan veitsi	Swiss Army Knife
sydämenlyönti	heartbeat
sydänveri	lifeblood
syksy	fall (AmE)
syntymä-	native

Alphabetical vocabulary: Finnish–English

syntyperäinen	native
syntyä	*be born
syrjintä	discrimination
syrjiä jtak	discriminate against sb
systeemi	scheme
syvään uurrettu	low-cut
syy	ground; reason
syyttää	blame
syytön	innocent
syöksyä	dash
syömäpuikko	chopstick
syöpä	cancer
säe	verse
sähkökatkos	power cut
säkkipilli	bagpipes
sääennustaja	weather forecaster
sääli	pity
säännöt	code
sääntö	rule
sääri	leg

T

taapero	toddler
tahallaan	deliberately; on purpose
tahti	bar
taide	art
taidot jssak	command of sth
taipumus	tendency
taistelu	battle
taistelulaji	martial art
taitava	skilful
taiteellinen	artistic
taito	ability; skill
tajuta	realise
tajuta jtak	*get one's head around sth
taktiikka	tactic
taloudellinen	financial
taloudellinen neuvonantaja	financial advisor
taloudenhoito	housekeeping
talous(elämä)	economy
talouskatsaus	economic report
tanssiaiset	ball
tanssiaiset lukiossa	prom (AmE)
tapa	manner; habit; technique
tapahtumasarja	process
tapaus	incident; occasion
tarjota	provide
tarjous	offer
tarkastaa jk	*be over sth
tarkekirjoitus	transcription
tarkistaa huolellisesti toiseen kertaan	double-check
tarkka	accurate
tarkoittaa	*mean, meant, meant
tarkoitus	purpose
tarmokas	energetic
tarttua jkhun	rub off on sb
tarvita	require
tasavalta	republic
taso	level; rate
tatuoida	tattoo
tatuointi	tattoo
tauko	break; recess
taulukko	chart
tausta	background
taustatiedot	background info
tauti	disease
tavallinen	average; common; general
tavallisesti	in general
tavara	item
tavauskilpailu	spelling bee
tavoite	goal
tavoitella jtak	*go for sth
teema, aihe	theme
tehdas	factory
tehdä jk selväksi	spell sth out
tehdä kaikkensa	*fall over oneself
tehdä läksyt	*do one's homework
tehdä maali	score
tehdä mielellään jtak	*be happy to do sth
tehdä muistiinpanoja	*make/take notes
tehdä tutkimus	conduct a study
tehdä vähemmän haluttuja töitä	*get one's hands dirty
tehdä ylioppilaskoetta	*sit A levels (BrE)
tehtävä	task; mission; duty
Teidän…	Yours sincerely
tekeillä oleva tehtävä	task in hand
tekijä	factor
tekijä (luoja)	author
tekniikka	technique
teknillinen	technical
tekninen vika	glitch
tekohengitys	CPR (cardiopulmonary resuscitation)
tekstitys	subtitles
tenava	toddler
teoria	theory
terve järki	common sense
tervehtiä	greet
terveystieto	health education
teräs	steel
terävä	smart; bright
terävöittää	sharpen
testaaja	tester
tiede	science
tiedemies, tieteentekijä	scientist
tiedeyhteisö	science community
tieteellinen	scientific
tieto	bit of information
tieto- ja viestintätekniikka	ICT = Information and Communication Technology
tieto, tiedot	knowledge
tietoinen	conscious
tietoinen jstak	aware of sth
tietokoneen käyttötaito	computer literacy
tietotekniikka	IT = Information Technology
tietovisa	quiz
tietty	set; certain; particular; specific
tihkusade	drizzle
tikapuut	ladder
tikku	stick
tila	space; state
tilaisuus	chance; occasion
tilaisuus, mahdollisuus	opportunity
tilanne	occasion
tilastollisesti	statistically
tilastot	statistics
tilat	facilities
titteli	title
todellisuus	reality
todennäköinen	likely
todennäköisesti tehdä	*be likely to do
todeta	state
todistaa	prove
todistus (kirjallinen)	certificate
tohtorin arvo	PhD
tohtorin tutkinto	doctorate degree
toimenpide	procedure; measure
toimia	*take action
toimia ennakko-tapauksena	*set a precedent
toimia sanojensa mukaan	practise what you preach
toimiala	line of business
toiminnallinen	operational
toiminta	action; procedure
toiminta-ala	field
toimintahaara	branch
toimisto	office
toimistotarvikkeet	office supplies
toimistotyö	white-collar job

toimittaa	provide; conduct; deliver
toimittaja	journalist
toimitusjohtaja	managing director
toisaalta	then again
toisen luokan	second-class
toisen vuoden opiskelija	sophomore
toisin kuin	unlike
toissijainen	secondary
toive	expectation
toivoa	desire
toivomus	request
toivottaa jllek onnea	wish sb luck
toivottaa tervetulleeksi	welcome
tooga	toga
toppi	top
torjua	turn down
tosin	mind you
totella	obey
toteuttaa	carry out
toteuttaa unelmansa	*make one's dream come true
tottumus	habit
toveruus	camaraderie
tšekki	Czech
tšekkiläinen	Czech
tuhlata	waste
tuhma	nasty
tuhoisa	destructive
tukea	boost; support
tuki	support
tukkia	block
tulevaisuudennäkymä	prospect
tulevat vanhemmat	parents-to-be
tulla erotetuksi koulusta	*get expelled
tulla erotetuksi määräajaksi	*get suspended
tulla johtopäätökseen	*come to a conclusion
tulla lomautetuksi	*be laid off
tulla mieleen	*spring to mind
tulla toimeen jkn kanssa	relate to sth
tulla toimeen jnk kanssa	*get on with sth
tullivirkailija	customs officer
tulokas	newcomer
tulos	result
tulovero	income tax
tunkeileva	pushy
tunkeutua jhk	muscle in on sth; invade sth
tunne-elämän osalta	emotionally
tunnelma	atmosphere
tunnettu jstak	known for sth
tunnistaa	recognize
tunnusmerkki	characteristic
tunnustukseksi jstak	in recognition of sth
tunnustus	recognition
tuntematon	obscure
tuoda esiin	project; highlight
tuoda markkinoille	release
tuoda mielipiteensä julki	*speak one's mind
tuoda, puhaltaa	inject
tuoksu	aroma
tuomari (urh.)	referee
tuomio	sentence
tuomita jksik	judge sth
tuore	recent
tuote	product
tuottaa	generate; produce
tuottelias	productive
turhaan	in vain
turistikohde	tourist attraction
turva	protection
turvatarkastaja	security guard
tuskin	barely; hardly
tutkia	survey
tutkiminen	exploration
tutkimus	research; piece of research; investigation; study; survey
tutkimusmatka	exploration
tuttavallinen	chatty
tutunnäköinen	familiar-looking
tyhjä	blank
typerä	daft (puhek.); silly
tyttömäinen	girlie
tytär	daughter
Tyynen valtameren	Pacific
tyytymättömyys	discontentment
tyytymätön jhk	dissatisfied with sth
tyytyväinen	content
työ	occupation; labour
työaika	working hours
työharjoittelu	work experience placement
työhön liittyvä	work-related
työhön perehdytys	on-the-job training
työkalu	tool
työlainsäädäntö	labour law
työllisyys	employment
työn suhteen, mitä	workwise
työelämään tulee	
työnantaja	employer
työntekijä	employee
työntää	push
työnäkymät	work prospects
työpaikka, asema	position
työpaikkailmoitus	job advertisement
työpaikkakoulutus	on-the-job training
työskennellä yrityksessä	*be employed by a firm
työskennellä, olla palkattuna	*be employed
työsuhde-etu	perk
työtodistus	reference
työtoveri	colleague; co-worker; workmate
työttömyys	unemployment
työvoima	labour; workforce
työvoimapula	labour shortage
tähystys	lookout
täi	louse, (pl) lice
tällä hetkellä	currently; at the minute
tämänhetkinen	current
tärkeä	major
täsmälleen	exactly
täsmällisyys	punctuality
täydellisyys	perfection
täydentää	reinforce
täysikasvuinen	adult
täysin	completely; entirely
täysin levällään	wide open
täysipäiväinen	full-time
täysissä järjissään	in one's right mind
täyteläinen	creamy
täyttää	fulfil
täyttää odotukset	*meet expectations
törmätä sattumalta jhk	*come across sth
törmätä sattumalta jkhun	bump into sb

U

uima-allas	pool
uittaa	float
ulkoa, ulkomuistista	by heart
ulkomaalainen	continental
ulkomaalainen	foreigner
ulkomailla; ulkomaille	abroad
ulkomainen	foreign
ulospäin suuntautunut	outgoing
ulvoa	howl
ulvoja	wailer
umpikyllästynyt	bored stiff
unelmoida	daydream
ura	career
urheilija	sportsman
urheilulaji	sports activity

Alphabetical vocabulary: Finnish–English

usea(t)	several
uskaltaa, uskaltautua	venture
uskomaton	incredible
uskonnollinen	religious
utelias	curious
uupunut	shattered
uusi	recent
uusia / olla uusimassa	*be up for renewal
uusiminen	renewal
uutiskynnyksen ylittävä	newsworthy
uutisraportti	news report

V

vaate	piece of clothing
vaatetanko	clothing rack
vaatetus, vaatteet	clothing
vaatia	require
vaatimus	requirement
vaatimustaso	standard
vaatteet	clothes
vahinko	damage; injury
vahvistaa	reinforce
vahvistua jatkuvasti	*go from strength to strength
vahvuus	strength
vaihdella	vary
vaihe	stage
vaihtaa	exchange; swap
vaihteleva	diverse
vaihtoehto	alternative
vaikeuksista huolimatta	against the odds
vaikeus	difficulty; hardship
vaikutelma	impression
vaikuttaa jhk	affect sth; influence sth
vaikuttaa siltä, että	it appears that
vaikuttaa/näyttää/ tuntua jltak	*come across as sth
vaikuttava	impressive
vaikutus	effect; impact
vaistonvaraisesti	spontaneously
vaivannäkö	effort
vaivattomasti	with ease
vaivautua	bother
vaivautua tekemään jtak	*go to the trouble of doing sth
vaivautunut	embarrassed
vakaa	stable
vakiintunut	set
vakuuttunut	convinced
valaista	illuminate
valikoima	selection
valinnainen	optional
valinta	choice; selection
valita (radiosta tms.) jtak	tune in to sth
valita jk	opt for sth
valitettava	unfortunate
valittaa, ruikuttaa jstak	whine about sth
vallata	occupy
valmistaa	prepare
valmistaa ateria	cook a meal
valmistautua	prepare oneself
valmistua	graduate
valokuvaaja, joka jahtaa julkkiksia	paparazzi photo-grapher
valtava	huge
valtavirta	mainstream
valvoa	look after
valvoja	invigilator
valvonta	supervision
vamma	injury
vapaa-ajan toiminta koulussa	extracurricular activity
vapaaehtoinen, vapaaehtois-	voluntary
vapaamielinen	liberal
vapauttaa jku jstak	free sb from sth
varastaa	*steal, stole, stolen
varata	book; *set aside
varjo	shadow
varma	certain
varmasti tehdä jtak	*be bound to do sth
varojenkerääjä	fundraiser
vartija	warden
vartioimaton	unattended
vasta	not until
vasta-	opposing
vastaanottaa	receive
vastaanotto	reception
vastaava kuin jk	equivalent to sth
vastaavuus	correlation
vastakkainen	opposite; opposing
vastalause, protesti	protest
vastalauseena jllek	in protest against sth
vastata jtak	*be in keeping with sth; correspond with sth; compare with sth
vastata puhelimeen	pick up the phone
vastatullut	newcomer
vastaus	reply
vastine	counterpart
vastoinkäyminen	hardship
vastuuntuntoinen	responsible
vatsa	stomach
vedättää hammas	*have a tooth out
vegaani	vegan
veganismi	veganism
velvollisuus	duty
verisuoni	blood vessel
verkko	web
verkkolehti	online magazine
verrata jhk	compare with sth
vertaansa vailla	like no other
vertailututkimus	comparison survey
vetoava	appealing
vetonaula	magnet
vetovoima	appeal
vetäytyä syrjään	retire
vetää puoleensa	attract
vetää vertoja jllek	compare to sb/sth
viaton	innocent
viehättävä	appealing
viehätys	appeal
viekoitella	lure
vieras	foreign; unfamiliar
vieras	visitor
vieras, ulkomainen	alien
vieriä, pyöriä	roll
viesti	signal; message
viettää elämää	*lead a life
vihainen	cross
viheltää	whistle
viherkasvi, kasvi	plant
viherpeukalo	green-fingered
vihje	clue; tip
viileä	chilly
viime aikoina	recently
viime vuosina	in recent years
viimeaikainen	recent
viitata jhk	refer to sth
viitenumero	reference number
viitsiä	bother
viittaus jhk	reference to sth
vilahdus	glimpse
viljellä	cultivate
villa-	woolly
vilpiton	sincere
virallinen	official
virhe	error
virhe tietokoneohjelmassa	bug
virka	office
virke	sentence
voimakkaasti	heavily
voimavarat	resources
voimistelija	gymnast
voittoisa, voitokas	winning
vokaali	vowel
vuokraisäntä	landlord
vuokrata	hire
vuori, sisusta	lining

vuorijono	mountain range
vuoro	turn
vuorostaan	in turn; in return
vuorovaikutustaidot	interpersonal skills
vuosikymmen	decade
vuosisata	century
vuosittain	annually
vuoteessa lojuminen	lie-in
vuotuinen	annual
vyö	band
väestö	population
vähentää	reduce
vähintään	at least
vähäinen	minor
vähäinen, pieni	slight
vähätellä	play down
väite	statement
väitellä jstak	argue
väittää	claim
väittää vastaan	contradict
väitöskirja	doctoral thesis
väkiluku	population
välineet	facilities
välipala	bite
välit	terms
välittävä	caring
välittää	mind
välittää jstak	*take notice of sth
välittömästi	in a heartbeat
välitunti	recess
välitön	instant
välttäminen	avoidance
välttämättömyys	must
välttämätön	essential; necessary
välttää	avoid
värittää	colour
värjätä	dye
värvätä	recruit
väärä	false
väärä käsitys	misperception

Y

yhdeksäs-luokkalainen	ninth-grader
yhdistelma	combination
yhdisteverbi (esim. verbi + prepositio)	phrasal verb
Yhdistynyt kuningaskunta	the United Kingdom
yhdistää	fuse
yhdistää jhk	associate with sth; *be linked with sth
yhteinen	common
yhteiskunta;	community
yhteiskuntaoppi	social studies
yhteismajoitus	shared accommodation
yhteisö	community
yhtenevä mielipide	consensus of opinion
yhtiö	co(mpany)
yhä uudelleen	over and over again
yksi kuudesosa	a sixth
yksilö	individual
yksilölaji (urheilu)	individual sports
yksilöllinen	individual
yksimielisyys	agreement; consensus
yksinhuoltajaäiti	single mum
yksinkertainen	no-brainer
yksittäinen	individual
yksityinen	personal
yksityiskohta	detail
yksityiskohtaisesti	in detail
yksityisopettaja	private tutor
yksityisyys	privacy
yleensä	in general
yleinen	popular; common; general
yleinen tapa	convention
yleisöparvi	viewing balcony
ylennys	promotion
yliaktiivinen	hyperactive
ylimielinen	arrogant
ylimmän luokan opiskelija	senior
ylin arvosana	grade A
yliopisto	university; college (AmE)
yliopisto (puhek.)	uni
yliopistollinen	academic
yliopistotutkinto	degree
ylioppilaskoe	A level (BrE)
ylipätevä	overqualified
ylistää	praise
ylisuuri	oversized
ylittää	cross
ylityö	overtime
yläkoulu	higher comprehensive
yläkoulu	secondary school (BrE)
yläosa	top
ylösalaisin	upside down
ymmärrys	understanding
ymmärtää	figure out
ymmärtää jkta	sympathize with sb
ympäristö	surroundings
ympäröivä	surrounding
yritys	company
ystävällinen	kind; friendly
yöpyä	stay overnight

Ä

älykkyys	intelligence
älykäs	intelligent; bright; smart
älytön	mindless
ärsyttää jtak	rub sb up the wrong way
ärsyyntynyt	irritated
ärtyä	*get cross
äskeinen	recent
ääneen	aloud
ääni	sound
äänittää	record
äänne	sound
ääntämistapa	accent
ääntää väärin	mispronounce
äärimmäisen	highly
ÄÖ = älykkyysosamäärä	IQ = intelligence quotient

Common abbreviations

(sic)	used after a quoted word which has been spelled incorrectly	tosiaan näin
AD	in the year of the Lord (Latin *Anno Domini)*	jKr. (jälkeen Kristuksen), ajanlaskun alusta lähtien
AGM	Annual General Meeting	vuosikokous
aka	also known as	eli, tunnettu myös nimellä
am	before noon (Latin *ante meridiem*)	ennen keskipäivää
anon	anonymous	anonyymi, nimetön, nimeään ilmoittamaton
AOB	any other business	muut asiat (kokouksen esityslistassa)
asap	as soon as possible	mahdollisimman pian
ATM	automated teller machine	pankkiautomaatti
Ave	Avenue	katu; bulevardi
b	born	s., syntynyt
BA	Bachelor of Arts	HuK (humanististen tieteiden kandidaatti)
B & B	bed and breakfast	huone ja aamiainen
BBC	British Broadcasting Corporation	Britannian yleisradio
BC	before Christ	eKr. (ennen Kristusta), ennen ajanlaskun alkua
BCE	before the Common Era	ennen ajanlaskun alkua
BSc	Bachelor of Science	LuK (luonnontieteiden kandidaatti)
btw	by the way	muuten
BYO	bring your own	omat (pullot) mukaan
c / ca	about (Latin *circa*)	noin
c/o	care of	(osoitteessa) jnk luona
cc	copy to	tiedoksi (sähköpostin vastaanottajakentässä)
CD	compact disc	CD
CD-ROM	compact disc read-only memory	CD-ROM
CE	Common Era	ajanlaskun alusta lähtien
CEO	Chief Executive Officer	pääjohtaja
CET	Central European Time	Keski-Euroopan aika
cf	compare (Latin *confer*)	vrt. (vertaa)
CIA	Central Intelligence Agency	Yhdysvaltain tiedustelupalvelu
CV	a written record of your education and work experience (Latin *curriculum vitae*)	ansioluettelo
dept	department	osasto; ministeriö (AmE)
DIY	do-it-yourself	tee-se-itse
Dr	Doctor	tohtori
DVD	digital video disc	DVD
eg	for example (Latin *exempli gratia*)	esimerkiksi
enc	enclosed	liitteenä
esp	especially	erityisesti, varsinkin
est	established	perustettu
et al	and others (Latin *et alii*)	ja muut
etc	and so on (Latin *et cetera*)	jne.
EU	European Union	Euroopan unioni
FAQ	frequently asked questions	usein esitetyt kysymykset
FBI	Federal Bureau of Investigation	Yhdysvaltain liittovaltion poliisi
FYI	for your information	tiedoksi
GDP	Gross Domestic Product	bruttokansantuote
GMT	Greenwich Mean Time	Greenwichin aika (–1 h Keski-Euroopan ajasta)
GP	General Practitioner	yleislääkäri
HQ	headquarters	pääkonttori
ICT	Information and Communication Technology	tieto- ja viestintätekniikka
ID	identification	henkilöllisyystodistus
ie	that is (Latin *id est*)	toisin sanoen, se on, siis

Inc	Incorporated	osakeyhtiö (AmE)
IQ	Intelligence Quotient	ÄO (älykkyysosamäärä)
IT	information technology	tietotekniikka
K	thousand	tuhat
Ltd	Limited	osakeyhtiö (BrE)
m²	square metre/s	neliömetri
MA	Master of Arts	FM (filosofian maisteri) (humanistiset tieteet)
MBA	Master of Business Administration	KTM (kauppatieteiden maisteri)
MEP	Member of the European Parliament	Euroopan parlamentin jäsen
MIT	Massachusetts Institute of Technology	Massachusettsin teknillinen korkeakoulu
MOT test	Ministry of Transport test	katsastus
MP	Member of Parliament	kansanedustaja
mph	miles per hour	mailia tunnissa
Ms	Miss or Mrs	neiti tai rouva
MSc	Master of Science	FM (filosofian maisteri) (luonnontieteet)
N/A	not applicable; not available	ei ole; (tietoa) ei saatavissa
NATO	North Atlantic Treaty Organization	Pohjois-Atlantin sopimusliitto
NB	take note (Latin *nota bene*)	huom.
no.	number	nro, numero
OBE	Order of the British Empire	Brittiläisen imperiumin ritarikunnan kunniamerkki
OECD	Organization for Economic Cooperation and Development	Taloudellisen yhteistyön ja kehityksen järjestö
OTT	over the top	liiallinen
p.a.	per year (Latin *per annum*)	vuodessa
PA	Personal assistant	henkilökohtainen avustaja, yksityissihteeri
PC	personal computer; politically correct	kotitietokone; korrekti
PhD	Doctor of Philosophy	FT (filosofian tohtori)
PIN	personal identification number	henkilökohtainen tunnusluku
PISA	Programme for International Student Assessment	OECD:n arviointiohjelma 15-vuotiaiden osaamisesta lukutaidossa, matematiikassa ja luonnontieteissä
pls	please	pyydän
pm	after noon (Latin *post meridiem*)	puolenpäivän jälkeen
PM	Prime Minister	pääministeri
pp	on behalf of (Latin *per procurationem*); pages	puolesta; sivut
PR	public relations	suhdetoiminta, PR
PS	postscript (Latin *post scriptum*)	jälkikirjoitus, loppusanat
PTO	please turn over	käännä
QED	that is what I wanted to prove and I have proved it (Latin *quad erat demonstratum*)	MOT (mikä oli todistettava)
R & D	research and development	tuotekehitys
R & R	rest and relaxation	lepo ja virkistys
re	with reference to	viitaten
RSVP	please reply (French *répondez s'il vous plaît*)	VP (vastausta pyydetään)
SMS	short message service	tekstiviesti
St	Saint; street	pyhä; katu
UFO	unidentified flying object	ufo
UN	United Nations	YK (Yhdistyneet Kansakunnat)
v / vs	(Latin *versus*)	vastaan
VAT	value added tax	ALV (arvonlisävero)
VCR	video cassette recorder	videonauhuri
VIP	very important person	VIP (huomattava henkilö)
viz	that is to say, namely (Latin *videlicet*)	nimittäin
wi-fi	wireless fidelity	langaton internetyhteys (yleisölle tarkoitettu)